



Questions and Answers

23-01-2025

Daisy Escalante

English

Last update: 23-01-2025

Nota

del Editor



<https://enbuscadelpplanmaestro.org/en/>

Table of Content'

Questions and Answers: 05-12-2021.....	1
Questions and Answers: 21-11-2021.....	6
Questions and Answers: 03-10-2021.....	14
Questions and Answers: 26-09-2021.....	20
Questions and Answers: 19-09-2021.....	27
Questions and Answers: 12-09-2021.....	32
Questions and Answers: 05-09-2021.....	40
Questions and Answers: 29-08-2021.....	44
Questions and Answers: 22-08-2021.....	59
Questions and Answers: 15-08-2021.....	89
Questions and Answers: 08-08-2021.....	97
Questions and Answers: 01-08-2021.....	117
Questions and Answers: 25-07-2021.....	129
Questions and Answers: 18-07-2021.....	154
Questions and Answers: 11-07-2021.....	167
Questions and Answers: 27-06-2021.....	176

Questions and Answers

05-12-2021

Question (Brother O):

In my country there are very different characteristics from the others, the ETERNAL has said and we are clear that men's clothing should not be worn by women and vice versa, but sometimes ladies wear men's underwear since these are long and cover them well. Reasons: very large scarcity of blumer since they are expensive, very fragile and also very fashionable; Here, transport depends a lot on trucks with high rails and women have to go up there and these men's garments protect them a lot from the sight of those who are below and from what I know of this issue they do not do it out of disobedience and also when they go out some wear lycra under their skirts to protect themselves, it is still known that these should not be worn underneath due to blood circulation problems. What answer could be given to this?

Answer:

Women's clothing is made mostly for a short time and for seduction, in very few places there is cotton and durable women's clothing as it should be, in places where there is no possibility of accessing a healthy and durable one, you can choose to underwear you have on hand or make one yourself. Whatever the option, the feminine touch must be in said garment so as not to

give rise to the confusion that the enemy of souls has created in recent days, he is very cunning and knows very well human weaknesses and how he works.
 mind of this. We go quickly to the time of not buying and selling and every effort to obtain that which is useful and durable must be made. Those ladies who have the gift of making garments, If it were possible for them to purchase cotton fabric and make their undergarments, they would be a great blessing for themselves and other ladies who cannot. The question we can ask ourselves is: what did the ladies or gentlemen wear in the people of Israel? Certainly all they could get durable and healthy. Even the lady in her monthly days should urgently be thinking and preparing for the days that are before us of not buying and selling, and go quickly preparing her washable and reusable supplies for those days, as it was in yesteryear.

Also pregnant women and those who already have their babies should think about everything that is durable and reusable. Consumerism has made us very dependent and God is leading us back to His original plan. Every lady should know how to use a needle and thread as it will be very necessary. I see the urgency of telling the people that if it is within their reach, they acquire good quality cotton and wool

fabrics and basic manual sewing tools so that they can meet the need that arises in their families regarding shelter and household supplies. It is urgent that the people (like Israel when it was in Egypt in front of its rapid exit) prepare promptly not to depend more on the cities, if they really want to be faithful to God.

The lady always working on the farm, Climbing up the tree, transportation, etc., in short, in everything in which your privacy may be exposed, you should cover yourself with trousers under your long and wide skirt. The pants should not be tight or tight so as not to put your health at risk. This must be loose in the waist and legs, it must be made or purchased of good quality to be durable. Several skirts that are no longer used because they are stained or heavily used can be transformed into pants and thus not incur in wearing men's clothing. The ladies of the modern people of Israel, as in ancient times, have a duty before God and men to be diversified, that is, to know how to do everything that concerns our own requirements and that of a family.

Selected messages volume 2 Chapter 6 speaks specifically about what it means: "women will not wear men's clothing" because there are women who certainly like and want to see themselves as men and this is an abomination before the Eternal, but not having nothing to put on and use what is on hand, in this case a husband's pants, before going on display before everyone,

Question (Brother O):

The sale of powdered milk and sugar, I explain.

In my country these products are controlled by a card that is what they call it, to each person they sell 4 pounds of sugar and to children up to 7 years they sell powdered milk, taking into account the food reform many sell sugar at a lower price than how it is traded in the informal market and milk in the same way.

A sister question will it be correct to sell milk and sugar?

Answer:

It is not lawful to sell to others what we know that we ourselves should not consume. Council on the Diet Chapters 11.12 and 13, tells us about the harmful effects of such foods on the human body. My advice would be, not to accept those products, because the one who is faithful in the little, God will put it in the much. Luke 16:10, Matthew 25:21.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister C):

What are the plants that should be kept in the garden that the Eternal gave?

Answer:

The testimony June 29, 2017 there are embodied the plants that The Eternal referred to His people so that they could have in their garden. You can access the page In search of the Master Plan and there you will have them available.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---



<https://enbuscadelplanmaestro.org/testim/testimonia-29-de-junio-de-2017/>

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister N):

What would be the clothing to bathe in the sea?

Answer:

Before exposing the clothing issue, I want to clarify something very important at this time. Going to the sea or any body of water is very beneficial when it comes to health, but not in spiritual health when these are public. There the scenarios are of dissipation and sensuality, as a people we are seeking holiness without which no one will see the Lord. Each one must take care of his avenues of the soul and that of his family. If you still decide to frequent it, for the love of everyone in your family and yourself, look for days, hours and places where the frequency of this is nothing.

I also recommend that, to have a good salt water bath, You can do it at home as a family and not expose yourself to the sin that abounds on the beach. Like Enoch we must flee from being among unbelievers.

--- Dress recommendation. ---

A shirt with sleeves, a full length or calf-length pants and a skirt or a suit on top of it, not tight but not too wide so that it does not rise when entering the water. A few years ago I went to the beach with

some ladies to give her some therapies there and I saw something that caught my attention, there was a Hindu family where the lady was dressed, with loose long pants, her suit on top of it with long sleeves and a wide-brimmed hat that covered his head from the sun. At that moment I said: Oh Lord how the stones speak! I want as a testimony to tell you this event from many years ago.

â□□In a class that I gave as a doctor-missionary to a group of nominal Adventists between 8 to 9 years ago, when the therapy class arrived in Water, You admonished everyone to dress modestly for this in class, even if it was on the beach, because if we are Christians it should be everywhere. The day arrived and to my surprise the old woman at that time from church arrived in a 2-piece swimsuit, which I dismissed and canceled everyone's class that day because of that attitude. So everyone could witness the disgrace of this attitude that affects everyone, physically, mentally and spiritually. When the next occasion of this class arrived, everyone was even more in order of dress, including the main one involved and everything was done in complete peace and harmony. We cannot go lowering or adjusting the norm according to the circumstances because if we did so, we would give a bad witness to our neighbor and we would bring their downfall and therefore ours. â□□

Galatians 2:20 / Isaiah 8:20 Well, if we are Christians, it should be everywhere. The day arrived and to my surprise the old woman at

that time from church arrived in a 2-piece swimsuit, which I dismissed and canceled everyone's class that day because of that attitude. So everyone could witness the disgrace of this attitude that affects everyone, physically, mentally and spiritually. When the next occasion of this class arrived, everyone was even more in order of dress, including the main one involved and everything was done in complete peace and harmony. We cannot go lowering or adjusting the norm according to the circumstances because if we did so, we would give a bad witness to our neighbor and we would bring their downfall and therefore ours. â□□

Galatians 2:20 / Isaiah 8:20 Well, if we are Christians, it should be everywhere. The day arrived and to my surprise the old woman at that time from church arrived in a 2-piece swimsuit, which I dismissed and canceled everyone's class that day because of that attitude. So everyone could witness the disgrace of this attitude that affects everyone, physically, mentally and spiritually. When the next occasion of this class arrived, everyone was even more in order of dress, including the main one involved and everything was done in complete peace and harmony. We cannot go lowering or adjusting the norm according to the circumstances because if we did so, we would give a bad witness to our neighbor and we would bring their downfall and therefore ours. â□□

Galatians 2:20 / Isaiah 8:20 The day arrived and to my surprise the old woman at that time from church arrived in a 2-piece

swimsuit, which I dismissed and canceled everyone's class that day because of that attitude. So everyone could witness the disgrace of this attitude that affects everyone, physically, mentally and spiritually. When the next occasion of this class arrived, everyone was even more in order of dress, including the main one involved and everything was done in complete peace and harmony. We cannot go lowering or adjusting the norm according to the circumstances because if we did so, we would give a bad witness to our neighbor and we would bring their downfall and therefore ours. â□□

Galatians 2:20 / Isaiah 8:20 The day arrived and to my surprise the old woman at that time from church arrived in a 2-piece swimsuit, which I dismissed and canceled everyone's class that day because of that attitude. So everyone could witness the disgrace of this attitude that affects everyone, physically, mentally and spiritually. When the next occasion of this class arrived, everyone was even more in order of dress, including the main one involved and everything was done in complete peace and harmony. We cannot go lowering or adjusting the norm according to the circumstances because if we did so, we would give a bad witness to our neighbor and we would bring their downfall and therefore ours. â□□

Galatians 2:20 / Isaiah 8:20 mental and spiritual. When the next occasion of this class arrived, everyone was even more in order of dress, including the main one involved and everything was done in

complete peace and harmony. We cannot go lowering or adjusting the norm according to the circumstances because if we did so, we would give a bad witness to our neighbor and we would bring their downfall and therefore ours. â□□

Galatians 2:20 / Isaiah 8:20 mental and spiritual. When the next occasion of this class arrived, everyone was even more in order of dress, including the main one involved and everything was done in complete peace and harmony. We cannot go lowering or adjusting the norm according to the circumstances because if we did so, we would give a bad witness to our neighbor and we would bring their downfall and therefore ours. â□□

Galatians 2:20 / Isaiah 8:20

Questions and Answers

21-11-2021

Question (Anonymous):

We have known for a long time that we should not amalgamate or cross animals of different species, equines with donkeys (mares-donkeys), and vice versa. I ask if someone wants to buy a mule (son of a mare with a donkey), adult now, could it be legal to buy them?

Answer:

The Eternal has brought His law, statutesâ€¦ to His people in these last days again as a reminder of what He stipulated in the past and was forgotten or overlooked. Leviticus 19:19 makes it very clear to us. In addition to this I tell my personal experience regarding this.

I have a donkey and he was alone on the farm, after this a good offer appeared almost free to get a mule, so the mule was brought and since then there was no peace on the farm because it gave many problems. One day the mule escaped from the farm and we looked for it for weeks and one day a person told us that someone had it. At that time we were looking for him, the farm had peace again. When we went to the person who had it, the person was very kind and told us that he was taking care of him, we saw that it was like that and at that moment the Eternal spoke and said:

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

At this moment within the movement there are many people who wish to marry and we know that it is legal, despite the fact that the inspired pen made it clear more than a hundred years ago that by the end time this should not happen and explained why, I ask,
 Who would be authorized to marry the spouses?

Answer:

To Caesar what is Caesar's and to God what is God'sâ€¦ Matthew 22: 17-21. The Lord himself established that as long as what is going to be done does not go against His law, we must comply with the laws. In the case of marriage, we are not yet deprived of going to a judge and being married by law and after having fulfilled that part, the contracting couple can already that same day before consuming their marriage, receive God's blessing from part of a true and faithful child of God. Thus the established by God is fulfilled.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

The basic requirements that must be met by those interested in reaching a marriage.



Answer:

* Covenant in marriage with God *

Marriage is the foundation of the family and society, laid down by God. God has provided the foundation for the happiness and success of that marriage. By doing these 4 things, we ensure the protection, direction and grace of God, for the couple and their offspring.

Laying other types of foundations guarantees the failure and misery of the couple, for this life and the future.

1- Theocracy- as a form of government.

A- God teaches us how HE thinks with his commandments that oppose our lusts.

B- The statutes that oppose our iniquities.

 C- HE wants us to act with others, with us and with HIM, according to their testimonies.

D- HE wants us to act according to His prophecies.

2- Patriarchy- The male and patriarch, must be faithful and obedient to the statutes, commandments, and must be guided by the Holy Spirit, to discern the testimonies and prophecies, without taking into account the opinions of ignorant men of God , that they are not faithful to the commandments and statutes, because they do not understand them as God explains and applies them, and that they do not know the interpretation that the Spirit gives to the testimonies and prophecies. They are experts in explaining the things of God with minds disconnected from God. In these days of the end of

human history Satan through his different instruments, is trying to alter or discredit and control the foundations of God. And it is creating false and immoral commandments, to undermine the trust of marriages in the

foundations of God, which are the ones that guarantee happiness and true prosperity. With the false pretexts of tolerance and the common good, the Eternal principles of God are replaced,

by philosophies and ideologies that have no real value, because they mix half truths with sentimentality, which is prevarication ... prevarication always produces failure and separates us from God.

God has taught us the value of the principle of cause and effect, and only God produces causes, which give effects of happiness and prosperity, which are of great value to our lives. The causes that the ideologies and doctrines of men are imposing as foundations, to replace the foundations of God, have effects that do not produce happiness or real prosperity.

From the beginning Satan has tried to usurp the Eternal principles, which are the foundation of the family's happiness and prosperity. It is the responsibility of the male and the patriarch to decide if he will use the Eternal principles for the happiness of his family, or if he uses the false principles of the useless wisdom of men and demons.

It is the sacred duty of every man to defend integrity and the happiness of his family. He must meditate day and night on the commandments and statutes of God and take care to put them into action, so that he

has the right to the protection, direction and blessing of God for him and his family.

That the woman respect her husband who is God fearing. The woman as well as the man must meditate on the commandments and statutes of God, to cooperate with her husband in the process of protecting with courage and honesty, that no false principle inspired by Satan, supplant with lusts and iniquities some commandment and statute of God. If both husband and wife faithfully fulfill this role, the Holy Spirit will give them discernment to understand what God wants to tell us through testimonies and what God wants to say to us through His prophecies. As mentioned previously, the testimonies teach us how to act in the different facets of life, applying with heavenly wisdom the principles of the commandments and statutes.

If this is done with fidelity and God approves it, God will give them discernment to understand each testimony, to know how to act with others and will also give them discernment through the prophecies to know how to act against Satan's master plan.

And if with fidelity, integrity and prudence are fulfilled, with God's master plan, each marriage will be able to fulfill God's purpose for that marriage.

3- Life in the field- God gives life in a field because it is the only one so that both the father, mother and children can be educated in the broadest way by the Holy Spirit. Only in the mountains can the ideal and purpose that God has for each member

of the family be achieved.

Through silent ministers (the nature of the Eternal) the whole family will be positively affected, in the process of sanctification and of true education, to prepare candidates truly approved by heaven.

4- Saturday- It has a sanctifying purpose, because like the new moon, They were the only two days that the eastern gate was opened in the sanctuary of Israel, as a symbol of being the two special days in which the Creator visited his creatures.

These 2 days should be of true joy and gratitude towards The Creator, because on the other days of the week there is God's blessing, but on these 2 days there is greater blessing. As you can see the services of the sanctuary in those days. As Isaiah 66:23 says that from new moon to new moon and from Saturday to Saturday all flesh will come to worship before God.

In the time of the previous sanctuary, THE Creator came to visit us every Saturday and every New Moon, but In the new earth, we will go to visit the Creator to worship him.

Note: To become good husbands and wives, they must first be single men and women who honor God. "Every marriage that is formed from now on must be formed under this covenant if you want My approval and My blessing. I look and search the heart and I will make a pact with the humble and sincere of heart "

The reason for the proliferation of the horrible immorality that surrounds us and

the increase of the foolish, arrogant and stubborn people , who are willing to support any immoral belief, philosophy or law, is because of the abandonment of the Eternal principles of God, which are unchangeable and unbeatable.

But the generation of arrogant, foolish and stubborn today, applaud and receive and they tolerate all kinds of lies told as truth. This will lead society and government to misery, for the abandonment of God's mercy, for the proud man, who dares to believe, that your thoughts are better, than the thoughts of God. Nobody should forget the 5 pillars of happiness, which are:

1. Self-denial
2. Sincerity
3. Mercy
4. Stagecoach
5. Submission to God.

These 5 produce 3 fruits:

- 1 Prudence when living in submission to God.
 - 2 Integrity with God.
 - 3 Agape as the motivation for everything.
- So be it Amen Ĭ

When Samson violated the holy covenant by revealing his secret to Delilah, he lost God's blessing, direction and protection. Today we must move away from the Delilahs, Herodias and Jezebels in our lives, and also away from the Judases, the Herods and the Akhs, from our lives ... God has a work to do in us, But as long as we yield to the demands of the proud, God cannot bless us. Blessings and peace for the

humble and submissive to God - Micah 6: 8

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Can you help in the collection of coffee and can you depend on this as an economic entry? Still knowing that coffee is a drug that damages health and that with our testimony involved in this we hinder the work of the ETERNAL.

Please could you respond with a writing this.

Answer:

AVE. Chapter 27 âĀĀ Tea and Coffee

The Stimulating Effects of Tea and Coffee

732. The diet and stimulant drinks these days are not conducive to the best of health. Tea, coffee, and tobacco are all stimulants, and contain poison. They are not only unnecessary, but injurious, and must be discarded if we are to add to the knowledge of temperance. âĀĀ The Review and Herald, February 21, 1888

(https: /
/m.egwwritings.org/es/book/821.8646#8646).

CRA 505.3

733. Tea is poisonous to the body. Christians

must abandon it. The influence of coffee is to some extent the same as that of tea, but its effect on the body is even worse. It is exciting, and in the As it elevates one above normal, it will eventually leave you exhausted and below normal. Those who drink tea and coffee are denounced by their

face. His skin loses its color and appears lifeless. The radiance of health is not

on the face. â Jewels of the Testimonies 1: 195, 196 (1868)

(<https://m.egwwritings.org/es/book/1696.923#923>).

CRA 505.4

734. Diseases of all kinds and of all kinds have been brought to human beings by the use of tea and coffee, and by narcotics, opium and tobacco. These

injurious indulgences must be abandoned, not just one of them, but all; because all are harmful and ruinous for the physical, mental and moral faculties; and they should be discarded from the

point of view of health. â Manuscript 22, 1887

(<https://m.egwwritings.org/es/book/14055.472001#472001>).

CRA 506.1

[Sowing seeds of death â 655] CRA 506.2

735. Never drink tea, coffee, beer, wine or any other alcoholic beverage. Water is the best possible liquid for cleaning tissues. â

The Review and

Herald, July 29, 1884

(<https://m.egwwritings.org/en/book/821.5667#5667>).

CRA 506.3

736. Tea, coffee, and tobacco, as well as alcoholic beverages, constitute different grades on the scale of artificial stimulants.

CRA 506.4

The effect of tea and coffee, as shown so

far, has the same trend as that of wine and cider, liquor and tobacco. CRA 506.5

Coffee carries harmful indulgence. If the mind is momentarily excited to an unusual action, the after-effect is exhaustion, prostration, paralysis of the mental, moral, and physical faculties. The mind becomes enervated, and unless by determined effort the habit is overcome, the activity of the brain is permanently diminished. All these irritants of the nerves are depleting the vital forces, and the instability caused by the shattered nerves, the impatience, the mental weakness, become a combat element, which antagonizes spiritual progress. Should not, then, those who defend temperance and reform, be on the alert for? counteract the evils of these harmful beverages?

In some cases it is as difficult to break the habit of drinking tea and coffee, as for the alcoholic to end the use of alcohol. Money spent on tea and coffee is more than wasted. These only harm those who use them, and this continuously. Those who use tea, coffee, opium, and alcohol can sometimes live to a great age, but this fact is no argument in favor of the use of these stimulants. What these people should have done, but failed to achieve, because of their intemperate habit, will only be revealed on the great day of God. CRA 506.6

Those who resort to tea and coffee as a stimulus to work, will feel the bad effects of this behavior < br> in the form of altered nerves and lack of self-control. Tired nerves need rest and stillness. Nature needs time to recover from its depleted energies. But if your forces are stung by the use of

stimulants, there is, whenever this process is repeated, a decrease in true strength. For a while it can be performed

lower under the unnatural stimulus, but gradually it becomes more difficult to awaken the energies to the desired point, and at last exhausted nature can no longer respond. Christian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 34-36 (1890)

(<https://m.egwwritings.org/es/book/14.156#156>). CRA

507.1

Harmful effects attributed to other causes

The habit of drinking tea and coffee is a greater evil than the one that is often suspected.

Many who have become accustomed to the use of stimulant drinks suffer from headaches and prostration, and lose heart. long time due to illness. They imagine they can't live without the stimulus and ignore its health effects. What makes them more dangerous is that their bad effects are often attributed to other causes. CRA 507.2

Effects on the mind and morale

By the use of stimulants, the whole organism suffers.

The nerves become unbalanced, the liver develops a morbid action, the quality and the The blood circulation, and the skin becomes inactive and becomes pale. The mind is also impaired. The

The immediate influence of these stimulants is to excite the brain to undue activity, only to make it weaker and less capable of exertion. The subsequent effect is prostration, not only mental and physical,

but also moral. As a result we see men and women nervous, of insecure judgment and of unbalanced mind. They often display a hasty, impatient, accusing spirit; They see the faults of others, as though through magnifying glass, and are completely unable to discern their own faults. CRA 507.3

When these people who use tea and coffee get together

to spend moments of social recreation, the effects

of their pernicious habit are manifest. All

They freely indulge in their favorite beverages, and as the stimulating influence is felt, their

tongues loosen, and they begin the evil task of speaking out against others. His words are not few

or well chosen. The select bites of gossip are beginning to circulate, and too often the venom of scandal is circulating as well. These inconsiderate gossipers forget they have a

witness. The Watcher, invisible, is writing his

words in the books of heaven. All these harsh criticisms, these exaggerated reports, these feelings of envy, expressed under the excitement of the cup of tea, are recorded by Jesus as having been directed against himself. "As soon as you did it to one < br> of these my younger brothers, you did it to me â□□. CRA 508.1

We are already suffering because of the bad habits of

our parents, and yet how many people

follow a behavior even worse than theirs!

CRA

508.2

Opium, tea, coffee, tobacco, and alcoholic beverages

are rapidly depleting the spark of vitality that still remains in the human race. Every year,

millions of liters of alcoholic beverages are drunk and millions of

pesos are invested in tobacco. And the slaves of appetite, while constantly spending what they earn on sensual indulgence, deprive their children of food, clothing, and the advantages of education. Society can never be in its proper state as long as these evils prevail.

Matthew 7:12 also sets the standard for this. As children of God we must not participate in anything that is harmful to our neighbor. Many excuses and reasoning can come to the human mind about this, but that will never change the way

how the Eternal sees and weighs things among those who claim to be His people. If someone saw me working in a pigsty, what would they say? Could I tell you, I am an Adventist and I don't eat pork, but I work killing them for others to eat them? Would that be a valid excuse before God and men or a good testimony?

No way. of God we should not participate in anything that is harmful to our neighbor. Many excuses and reasoning can come to the human mind about this, but that will never change the way

how the Eternal sees and weighs things among those who claim to be His people. If someone saw me working in a pigsty, what

would they say? Could I tell you, I am an Adventist and I don't eat pork, but I work killing them for others to eat them? Would that be a valid excuse before God and men or a good testimony?

No way. of God we should not participate in anything that is harmful to our neighbor. Many excuses and reasoning can come to the human mind about this, but that will never change the way

how the Eternal sees and weighs things among those who claim to be His people. If someone saw me working in a pigsty, what would they say? Could I tell you, I am an Adventist and I don't eat pork, but I work killing them for others to eat them? Would that be a valid excuse before God and men or a good testimony?

No way. they claim to be His people. If someone saw me working in a pigsty, what would they say? Could I tell you, I am an Adventist and I don't eat pork, but I work killing them for others to eat them? Would that be a valid excuse before God and men or a good testimony?

No way. they claim to be His people. If someone saw me working in a pigsty, what would they say? Could I tell you, I am an Adventist and I don't eat pork, but I work killing them for others to eat them? Would that be a valid excuse before God and men or a good testimony?

No way.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Chemicals can continue to be used to

fumigate bad herbs (herbicides) and perhaps some of the worst, glyphosates, saldeamines and other powerful products that are very harmful to all living things, we know that these products degrade, infertilize, (sterilize) the earth and that through the roots of the plantations; These pass to the fruits and then we consume them; When it rains, the rain carries all this torrent towards the streams and rivers, then the population drinks these waters?

Answer:

Revelation 11:18

Read chapter 21- Advantages of EGW's Christian Home Camp. There is no bad soil but bad farmers, those who are dedicated to killing the soil's microorganisms, its fungi and bacteria, that make it alive to have a healthy garden,

by throwing poisons into it, are in divine displeasure and no human reasoning will be able to change the reality of this fact, this will only create the displeasure of God and therefore the curse will rest on the earth in which this is practiced.

Questions and Answers

03-10-2021

Question (Anonymous):

What can be useful for an allergy in a 20-year-old boy from a young age he had spots on his skin and right now he has pimples on his head?

Answer:

When you can, you will send us more information about the stains. For example color of spots and how together or separated they are. This determines what actually happens. But

while we get that information, we can tell you that almost everything that comes out on the skin is the product of a compromised liver with high toxicity. The person should go on his stomach

the times he eats a day, copious consumption of water is very important and exercise. Not without overlooking the good diet and combination of foods. The abundant consumption of prescription drugs creates great situations against health and antibiotics that are used so deliberately because they are believed to be harmless and very harmful.

.- You must drink green juices.

.- Do liver cleanse. < br>.- Frequently fast one or two meals per week. <

Question (Anonymous):

Can people who do not walk very well in God's ways enter the place of worship to God?

Answer:

In the camps where we are preparing to receive the latter rain and give the loud cry and go live with the Eternal, everyone who is not fighting for the holiness that only God can give and is in open rebellion before the Eternal and his commands You should not enter the place of worship and even more you should not enter the camps. You have to be very careful with this.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

How to do when the woman is on her menstrual days if there is only one bathroom in the house?

Answer:

Everything should be sanitized after the lady uses it with Clorox and plenty of water, or you can use vinegar every day. The lady should use the bathroom where they bathe last after the family used it and thus when sanitizing it, it will take time before they use it again. In a matter of the toilet, and clean with water and Clorox or vinegar every time

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

it is used by the menstruating lady.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

A person of eighty years or more, and with reduced mobility, should sleep in cabins for the Fiesta de las Cabañas? Or can you spend the night in a bed inside a house?

Answer:

If you have an impossibility due to your age, you can sleep in your bed. The Eternal knows his case and will not condemn him for it.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What are the conditions to receive people in the camp once the Lord has answered the prayers in a positive way, indicating that we receive them?

Answer:

The Eternal left some instructions years ago on the integration of the groups, which we call the coexistence regulations, we will send it to you hoping it can help you.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

We are thinking of families who all own at least one property. In another instance (Madison Institute) it had been mentioned that they should make their properties available to the camp. This is so? In what way would it be done? If not, how should their integration into the camp be?

Answer:

No one should compel or require any person to lodge him in his land as a requirement that he must give up everything he owns, since each one is a steward of what God has given him. Everything must be done of free will. The agreements in the camps are different depending on the case.

A. There are cases where a family bought the land and another family arrives as a guest, is assigned a piece of land to live and cultivate and also work in the common garden of the camp, thus avoiding the proper centralization that is what the human being suffers (the self), covered this, the family that arrived as a guest must have their resources to build their cabin and cover their expenses.

B. Another way is for a family invited to come to the property already bought and that already have cabins ready to live in and reach an agreement to pay the cost of that cabin already made.

C. Another case could be that the family that bought agrees to sell a piece of land to the family that they invited. This can be by lawyer or mutual agreement written in the handwriting of both parties to avoid future problems if self or arrogance create encounters.

D. That everything that they have together help each other, but only by mutual agreement and not as a mandatory requirement to be able to help the brother in faith who asks us for asylum or who we want to help him.

E. In the time of the apostles they divided everything they had with one another, because they had received their latter rain of the moment, there were no cunning or exploited people as there are now. At that time filled with the Holy Spirit, the Holy Spirit in them motivated them to do this. But at this moment we are shaking and the Holy Spirit has not yet been poured out and many are being moved by their satanic self and it is a lift to put all the resources of a family and of several families in the hands of people who are not being guided by the Holy Spirit. The time will come when, as in yesteryear, it will be the same among us, that time has not yet come.

That is why the coexistence regulations are important in each camp because it gives equity in all areas.

 But at this moment we are shaking and the Holy Spirit has not yet been poured out and many are being moved by their satanic self and it is a lift to put all the resources of a family and of several families in the hands of people who are not being guided by the Holy Spirit. The time will come when, as in yesteryear, it will be the same among us, that time has not yet come.

That is why the coexistence regulations are important in each camp because it gives equity in all areas.

 But at this moment we are shaking and the Holy Spirit has not yet been poured out and many are being moved by their satanic self and it is a lift to put all the

resources of a family and of several families in the hands of people who are not being guided by the Holy Spirit. The time will come when, as in yesteryear, it will be the same among us, that time has not yet come.

That is why the coexistence regulations are important in each camp because it gives equity in all areas.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

In what situations can a couple separate, knowing that they cannot remarry someone else?

Answer:

.- Adultery, you are now free before God and you can remarry.

.- If you live with a violent person of physical or emotional aggression, you can separate and even divorce due to papers but you will not be able to marry until your abusive spouse gets together with someone else.

.- Person who violates the law or is a fraudster doing harm to others.

.- Person who does not wish to advance in the footsteps of the Master. It is time to decide for God or for men.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

I thought it could be done in cases of mistreatment and sexual abuse. But now I'm

not sure.

I quote as a reference 1 Corinthians 7: 10-11: "That the wife does not separate from her husband, and if she does, she remains unmarried or reconciled with her husband."

Answer:

This text refers to a respectful person, not an unworthy person before God.

Matthew 19:29

Luke 14:26

Mark 10: 29-30

If there is sexual abuse, no You must stay in that relationship as this is outside of God's law. The woman must honor and be with the husband who is faithful to her, who is her protector as God commanded him and above all that The Eternal is the head of that man, if there is a displeasure, for example, that the husband left the flange unfolded or the dirty clothes out of the laundry basket and the woman gets upset and quarrels about that with her husband, they must be reconciled before nightfall, especially if they separate for a few days and then want to talk and resolve they can reconcile again.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

How the planting terraces that accumulate water are prepared, according to the testimony of Feb. 24. 2018?

Answer:

<https://www.arkiplus.com/terrazas-de-cultivo/>

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister I):

Bearing in mind that the ETERNAL has repeatedly said regarding unclean things that we should not even touch their clothes.

Does this apply literally? If a person receives second-hand, demure clothes, it must be rejected because it comes from theodyssey or from another person who does not know this truth. Are these clothes unclean and we cannot touch them?

Answer:

Genesis 14:23

We are in unusual times and you have to be very careful. Personally, I have received things from people who say they are our friends and El Eterno has let me know that I did not receive it and if I have already received it, I am told to remove it from the camp and I have done so.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister I):

When there is a scorpion or flake worm bite or other poisonous animal. It is culturalized to kill the animal that bit and apply its viscera to the bite, since it is said that the cells of the animal to want to live absorb the poison. In these cases, is such a practice unclean or can it be carried out?

Answer:

This should not be used, culture is not our guide but God's law and He says: "The moderate use of the good and the total abstinence of the bad."

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister I):

When a person suffers from anxiety and stress, this according to the testimonies could be evidence that THE ETERNAL has given this person to spirits of torment or is it possible that it is something else? the grace of the ETERNAL is over for this person?

Answer:

Stress, anxiety, depression, are symptoms of disconnection of the creature with its Creator and the unconscious transmits it to our spirit and these reactions are created that if the creature cannot ask for help from its Creator with contrition of spirit (shame and
 remorse for what he is doing wrong) must recognize and not blame anyone for his sin which is his own justification and thus he can be released, if on the contrary he persists in his wrong behavior, the time of oppression and possession will come . In these cases there should not be, on the part of the one who suffers this, double thought because God cannot be mocked and the enemy also knows everything about us. He studies the human race very well, learning of the slightest pleasure cherished to make the mortal fall and lose.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister I):

I am a high school student with a boarding school and what concerns me is related to wearing a headscarf in worship. I only started wearing it during prayer, but not in

meeting. I think sometimes I shouldn't even do it because it doesn't seem to me that the Lord is always present because the programs are not always spiritual. However, I would like to have an answer from the Lord because I don't know exactly what to do in this situation.

Answer:

Covering our heads is a sign of reverence before the Eternal, and whenever we want to be in communion with Him, as daughters of the Eternal it is our duty to revere Him. Certainly apostasy alienates God from us. In this case, we must decide whether to continue in apostasy or be free to worship the Eternal as He deserves.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister S):

Her mother got a black spot under her tongue and she wants to give her natural medicine so she does not resort to the operation. How could you help her?

Answer:

There are many possibilities for a stain or several blacks to appear on the tongue.

.- By Exposure of the tongue to chemical substances

Some chemicals react when they come into contact with the acids that are on the surface of the tongue and turn it black. The chemical bismuth, for example, is an ingredient in some medications that can cause the tongue to change color. Although this color change usually causes the entire

tongue to turn black, at first the change may only affect some areas. Your tongue should return to its normal pink color as soon as you stop taking bismuth.

.- Tongue cancer

On rare occasions, dark spots on the tongue are a sign of a serious condition such as cancer. In this case, black spots may also appear as scabs or wounds that won't heal. Please let us know more details about the particular case in which this is happening so we can help you.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister N):

How do you survive with the things you have to buy that the field does not provide?

Answer:

In what you cannot produce yet or you have not sown or does not occur in the area, you must reserve this as food is given. If it is based on clothes, and other things, they must prepare with something of each thing so as not to suffer in the time of not buying and selling that we already have almost over.

We are preparing a manual so that everyone can benefit from this.

Questions and Answers

26-09-2021

Question (Anonymous):

The baptism that we did here at the Camp on the Passover feast was not correct. Then we receive specific instructions from the Eternal through you on how to proceed to enter the covenant. Now we understand that there is a greater light, are the baptism now and the anointing in 2019 still valid? Or do we have to do it again to be righteous before the Lord until the Feast of Tabernacles?

Answer:

Any baptism or anointing done incorrectly after the Eternal dictated the parameters of this is invalid and the covenant with the Eternal must be retaken under His instructions.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Please specify once again in as much detail as possible how a woman and a man should dress in worship and in public. We are specifically referring to short sleeve tops for men and women, skinny shorts for men, whether in public or in church. The shape of women's skirts and dresses?

Answer:

No man should be exposed before his camp

and less in the house of the Lord without sleeves or shorts and even if they are long that are not tight. The lady should not be with her short or sleeveless sleeves before her camp and less in the house of the Eternal, she should not wear necklines, short skirts or mini skirts, or skirts fitted to the body and likewise neither suits in the same way. Everything must be decorous before men because we are letters read and before our Sovereign God we owe him all our respect. Many ladies cling to the fact that they must feel comfortable and pretty and there is nothing wrong with that as long as what they call comfortable and pretty does not dishonor God and is a stumbling block for their fellow man, because whoever does so is working hard. in the ranks of the evil one.

Also for the man I must say that not because he is a man he will not be a weapon of temptation to the opposite sex and therefore he must dress to honor God and not his ego.

Testimonies for the church volume 1

Dress Reform Responding to questions from many sisters regarding the proper length of dress recommended by the reform, I would say that in our part of the

state of Michigan, we have adopted a uniform length so that the edge is about 9 inches (about twenty-three centimeters) from the floor. I take this opportunity to answer these questions in order to save the time required to answer so many letters. I should have spoken before, but I have waited to see if he published anything definite on this point in the Health Reformer. I would highly recommend uniformity in length, and would say 9 inches from the floor is very much in accordance with my point of view on the matter, as far as I can express it in inches. 1TI 455.2

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister I):

When a man cuts his hair with a clipper, do we count it as shaved?

How do we count those with very short hair of less than 1 cm?

Answer:

Shaving refers to shaving the entire head, that is, not leaving hair, only the skin is visible.

There are very curly hair types that should be kept as short as possible in men, but there are others that are not so curls can be left a little longer (longer than 2-3 centimeters)

1 Corinthians 11:14

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister I):

What should we do with a man who has not yet heard of the light and revelations that

the Lord has made and wants to come worship with us? Won't we accept it until it's convinced and we kick it out? Or as? How would Jesus do?

Would he take out a man like that because he did not understand?

Answer:

It has been let me know many times that our place of refuge in the mountains is not a place to take visitors, or curious to see what we do or how we live. Only people authorized by God must enter each camp since we are in full swing and unfortunately many of those who say they believe tomorrow do not believe and vice versa. The lines are quickly parting.

This has not been understood by many and so they let anyone who wishes to enter and leave their camps and this has let me know how the evil one uses it to introduce serious problems, from health to the most important the spiritual. Many have heeded and got rid of great discomforts, but others have not and they are where right now there are great problems of spiritual importance for everyone. God asked for discretion in the movements and where this is not observed there will be serious problems. If the camp is a democracy or aristocracy, man will decide and because he is not omniscient, problems will come to him, especially if the camp is a theocracy, they will bend their knees to know the will of God whether or not to allow people to enter their camp. The Eternal wants His people to reflect His character and that is why He calls us to the mountains to be able

to work with us. If there are dissensions and problems of divisions of thought. How to do this? Let us remember that as a people our time of grace is running out first and then those who do not know. We must vote with God and not do anything that he does not authorize. If the camp is a democracy or aristocracy, man will decide and because he is not omniscient, problems will come to him, especially if the camp is a theocracy, they will bend their knees to know the will of God whether or not to allow people to enter their camp. The Eternal wants His people to reflect His character and that is why He calls us to the mountains to be able to work with us. If there are dissensions and problems of divisions of thought. How to do this? Let us remember that as a people our time of grace is running out first and then those who do not know. We must vote with God and not do anything that he does not authorize. If the camp is a democracy or aristocracy, man will decide and because he is not omniscient, problems will come to him, especially if the camp is a theocracy, they will bend their knees to know the will of God whether or not to allow people to enter their camp. The Eternal wants His people to reflect His character and that is why He calls us to the mountains to be able to work with us. If there are dissensions and problems of divisions of thought. How to do this? Let us remember that as a people our time of grace is running out first and then those who do not know. We must vote with God and not do anything that he does not authorize. The Eternal wants His people to reflect His character and that is why He calls

us to the mountains to be able to work with us. If there are dissensions and problems of divisions of thought. How to do this? Let us remember that as a people our time of grace is running out first and then those who do not know. We must vote with God and not do anything that he does not authorize. The Eternal wants His people to reflect His character and that is why He calls us to the mountains to be able to work with us. If there are dissensions and problems of divisions of thought. How to do this? Let us remember that as a people our time of grace is running out first and then those who do not know. We must vote with God and not do anything that he does not authorize.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister Z):

Tonsil infection

Answer:

When there is a tonsil infection, the first step is:

- .- To be fasting for 1 day with pure water and also water with lemon and a pinch of salt.
 - .- Put a clay poultice on the affected area, one thickness of 1/4 inch minimum and duration time not less than an hour.
 - .- Then gargle with salt water, 8 ounces with 1 tbsp. of salt. (this 3-4 times a day).
 - .- Take this antibiotic -----
Radish syrup
- Ingredients:
- 7 lemons (the juice)
 - 1 red onion, 1 head of garlic, 7 radishes, 1/4

cup of water

Procedure: NOTE: Never drink on an empty stomach.

Blend everything and put it in a pot glass and put in the fridge and take 2 tbsp. after every meal.

----- < br> .-

Take: Echinacea tea with garlic.

.- The diet in this treatment:

Not sweet but acidic or semi-acidic fruits

Vegetables

Seeds

Nuts

Legume sprouts

Green juices

.- Get enough rest, early at night so that the body repairs faster.

.- Walk barefoot am and pm about 20 minutes.

.- Deep breaths 3 times a day, about trees.

.- Gargle with charcoal 2 times a day.

6 oz. water

1/2 tsp. Coal.

early in the evening so that the body repairs faster.

.- Walk barefoot am and pm for about 20 minutes.

.- Deep breaths 3 times a day, near trees.

.- Gargle with charcoal 2 times a day.

6 ounces water

1/2 tsp. Coal.

early in the evening so that the body repairs faster.

.- Walk barefoot am and pm for about 20

minutes.

.- Deep breaths 3 times a day, near trees.

.- Gargle with charcoal 2 times a day.

6 ounces water

1/2 tsp. Coal.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister G:):

Fever and headache

Answer:

Headache -----

.- The first thing is to drink plenty of water day and night.

.- Take magnesium 4 capsules am and pm to go to the belly so that the toxicity of the system goes away quickly.

.- Getting enough sleep in the first hours of the night, this will give strength to the body to repair itself faster.

.- Compresses cold on the head and put hot water on the feet.

Fever is not a disease, but a defense mechanism of the body and, therefore, is related to the stimulation of the immune system, which causes an increase in body temperature to more than 38Â°C. When a person has a body temperature between 37Â°C and 38Â°C, they are said to have a low-grade fever, that is, a mild or mild fever. On the other hand, fever can appear due to a flu, an infection, an inflammation, a disease, or various causes related to

infectious processes.

.- Hot Garlic Tea

Hot garlic can help lower the body temperature, as it promotes sweating. In this sense, it helps eliminate toxins and promotes recovery. This food has an antibacterial and antifungal effect, so it becomes a great ally of the body to fight infections.

.- Sage tea

Place about 5- sage leaves in a cup of boiling water and let them steep for 10 minutes

.- Ginger

The body releases heat, and therefore reduces fever. This substance is a natural antiviral and benefits the immune system. Ginger can be drunk in an infusion or it is possible to make a bath with ginger powder. When the bathtub is full, you need to add the powder and ginger oil and let it act for 10 minutes before taking a 10-minute bath

.- Basil:

Prepare an infusion with the leaves and take it 3 times a day.

.- Wormwood:

Boil with 5gr of it, rest and drink to eliminate pathogens.

.- Thyme and chamomile infusion:

Prepare with a tablespoon of both in dry, boil in a cup with water mixing and take warm several times a day.

.- Neem infusion:

5 leaves in 8 ounces of water

.- Onion:

Press onions in filming with bare feet, with the aim that the juice of the same penetrate.

. - Eucalyptus tea

Another home treatment to lower fever is through eucalyptus tea, as it has anti-inflammatory and antiseptic properties that help reduce fever.

Ingredients

or 2 tablespoons of eucalyptus leaves.

or 500 ml of water.

Preparation method

Bring the water to a boil and then add the eucalyptus leaves. After boiling, strain and drink up to 4 cups a day until the fever subsides.

.- Gargle with whole salt water 5-6 times a day

.- Bath with salt water, rub it on the skin.

.- Drink salt water and lemon:

. - 1 liter of water, 1 lemon (the juice) and 1 tsp. of salt.

.- This take 3 glasses a day

.- Take charcoal 2 times a day

.- 8 ounces per 1 tsp. Coal

.- Reminder:

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Cramps

Answer:

Almost everyone has muscle cramps at some point, but certain conditions increase the risk and / or intensity of cramps. These are:

â€¢ Tight calf muscles, which can be caused by lack of stretching, inactivity, or sometimes repeated accumulation of fluid

(called edema) in the leg.

â€¢ Dehydration.

â€¢ Having low levels of electrolytes (such as potassium, magnesium, or calcium) in the blood.

â€¢ Having a nervous disorder or having a thyroid gland that is functioning below normal (hypothyroidism).

â€¢ Taking certain medications or controlled substances.

Low electrolyte levels can be caused by diuretics, alcoholism, some hormonal (endocrine) disorders, deficiency of vitamin D, or of other

processes that cause loss of fluids (and therefore, also of electrolytes). Electrolyte levels may be low in late pregnancy. Cramps can occur shortly after dialysis, because dialysis removes excess fluid from the body quickly, and / or reduces electrolyte levels.

Hardening of the arteries in the legs (peripheral artery disease) can cause pain in the calf during physical activity, such as when walking. This pain is not due to a muscular contraction, as it happens in cramps, but to the inadequate flow of blood to the muscles.

So, what else to know and do:

.- Eat sprouted alfalfa

Cramps are due to a deficit of nutrients that causes the muscle to not work well. Alfalfa is a very complete plant with proteins, vitamins and minerals that help the correct muscle function.

.- It is recommended to take 3 to 5 g per day of plant extract, sprouts or supplement divided into 2 doses .

.- Horse chestnut for circulation

If you suffer from varicose veins, heaviness or other venous problems, you may have cramps. The chestnuts of this tree promote circulation by improving oxygenation and the supply of nutrients to the legs.

.- Take 250 to 500 mg of extract per day, in 1 or 2 doses. Avoid it if you take anticoagulants.

.- Gotu kola, strengthens the tissues.

This plant also improves venous circulation and strengthens collagen-rich elastic tissues (blood vessels, lymphatic system, connective tissue, etc.). That is why it is useful if the cramps are due to poor circulation.

.- The dose is 500 to 1,000 mg of extract per day for 1 or 2 months. Not suitable in case of gastritis.

.- Horsetail to nourish muscles and tendons

Due to its content of potassium, silicon and other minerals, it improves cramps related to deficiencies of these nutrients, as well as the health of elastic tissues (tendons, muscles, etc.).

.- A tablespoon in decoction is recommended for 15 to 30 days. Avoid in case of kidney failure.

.- Magnesium.

It has a relaxing effect on cramps and contractures. It is used 300 to 600 mg a day. It should be avoided in case of kidney failure.

.- Banana or bananas.

Rich in potassium that helps muscle contraction.

.- Laurel.

Add 10 drops to a glass of water and take 2 times a day.

Another great tonic is oatmeal, which combats physical weakness. It provides you with minerals (iron, silica, zinc, manganese) and vitamins. Try it in decoction, take 3 cups a day, in tincture and liquid extract. Either in gel or ointment.

- .- This juice helps to relieve cramps

- .- 1 orange (for vit. C)

- 1 Banana (for potassium)

- .- Dried fig (for calcium)

- .- Almond milk (for magnesium) 1 cup

Put almonds and nuts overnight in water to activate it. Pour the water in the morning and then blend all the ingredients with the almond milk for a cup of water 12-15 almonds, blend and make the milk. I don't strain it, but you can strain it if you want.

You add the previous ingredients and blend again and that's it.

Potassium / calcium / magnesium / vit. c

They are the most important thing to avoid a myriad of diseases including cramps. This must be present in our daily diet.

Questions and Answers

19-09-2021

Question (Sister C):

I have a question about the calendar. He had understood before that this light with respect to God's calendar, new moons, etc. He would be silent until a certain time.

I'm confused about what to do. For years I have kept or tried to keep the two Saturdays, the Gregorian and God's Saturday because my family was not on board. But then, I have seen your ministry draw manna from Saturday on Gregorian Friday nights. I stopped saving the other Saturday because I ended up not being able to do both

the way God wanted. So I'm focusing on the one my family has

believed because I thought God wanted this light not to come out until a certain time.

What should I be doing?

Answer:

The Eternal sends His Sabbath delicacy each day of preparation (sixth day of the week) to mark His people that His Sabbath cycle has not changed and remains a sanctuary in time. For this reason we are rapidly approaching a Sunday law that will affect all who follow the pattern established by The Eternal of His sanctuary in time. The Sunday

law (plan formulated in the depths of the evil one), It is a plan created by Satan to force to violate the Sabbath of the Eternal (His weekly Saturday of every 7 days as we know it today). The Eternal in His infinite mercy shows us every week the sign through the Sabbath delicacy of which is His holy day for Him to meet His people.

Selected Messages, took 3

Chapter 29 The Sabbath: Guiding Principles for Observing It

The Sabbath as a sign of loyalty to the world. From the pillar of cloud Jesus "spoke ...

to Moses, saying: ... Truly you will keep My Sabbaths [" Saturday ", note];

because it is a sign between Me and you by yours generations, so that you may know that I

am Jehovah who sanctify you Exodus 31: 12-13. 3MS 292.1

The Sabbath is a sign or pledge given by God to man: a sign of the relationship that exists between The Creator and His created beings. The Israelites were declaring before the world their allegiance to the only true and living God, the Sovereign of the universe, by observing

The monument commemorating the creation of the world in six days and the Creator's rest on the seventh day, observing Saturday as a holy day according to divine instructions. 3MS 292.2

When Christians observe the true Sabbath, they must always present to the world

a faithful testimony of their knowledge of the true and living God as a distinction from the false gods, for The Lord of the Sabbath is the Creator of the heavens and the earth, the Being

exalted above all other gods. 3SM 292.3

"You shall keep the Sabbath [" Saturday ", note], because it is holy to you ... Six days shall be worked, but the seventh day is the Sabbath [" Saturday ", note] consecrated to Jehovah;

anyone who works on the Sabbath [â□□Saturday,â□□ footnote] will certainly die.

Therefore, the children of Israel shall keep the Sabbath [â□□Sabbath,â□□ note], observing it throughout their generations as an everlasting covenant. It is a sign for ever between Me and the children of Israel,

for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested and rested. â□□

Exodus 14-17. - Manuscript 122, 1901.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister V):

I live alone and next to me I have as a neighbor my sister who lives alone and on the other side my other sister who lives with her two children we are in the mountains but we are asking the Eternal to direct us to

another place because we do not have water own and we have many neighbors nearby but my question is the following:

a. I wanted to know if I can host a person in my house, either a man or a woman?

Also if one is already with the family

b. Do you have to consult God if it is the right place where one has to be with the family to look for another place?

Answer:

Answer. No single lady should host males and vice versa. The enemy has conquered a lot of ground because of this in those who say they follow the Master at this time.

Ladies host ladies and gentlemen host gentlemen.

Every place where we think is a place to be at this time we must always ask for the approval of the Eternal, for our thoughts are not His thoughts.

Isaiah 55: 8-9

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

to. How should a person with remaining tattoos proceed after accepting the present truth?

Answer:

Not much can be done after the skin is tattooed. But the Lord has let me know what we can do. Every time others see that he is a Christian and ask why he is tattooed, it is an opportunity to testify of God's power to change lives and that he can rescue us anywhere we are sunk in sin. It is just

believing and wanting to accept His grace in our lives.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What does the term 2020 mean for some periods of 2023 for others?

This being from your point of view.

Answer:

I have been instructed never to give my point of view on what The Eternal reserves. Only what He has let know is what I can refer to "2020 ended for some and 2023 ended for others" we could speculate many things, plus something if it is true, only He knows what really happened and will happen and therefore what we have to do It is always for us to be in real communion with Him. In due time I know that we will know all things.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister M):

Regarding the testimony 10-25-2018

What was there in these people or what happened that year 2015?

And what to do with someone if they bring those satanic traps, close to us, oh Do you want to go out with us in the mountains?

What can you do about this?

Answer:

In 2015 there was a division at the level of personal decision in the Adventist people. One group continued with the corporate formalism and therefore even everything we see today and another group began to

realize many things and began to unravel until today, totally depending on the direct instructions of the Eternal. No matter how much one tries to seek harmony between the two groups, it is impossible because one depends on men and others on one of these, says Jehovah. This process that saw its birth in that year had its cover-up years ago and what we see today is the result of this process.

If we live under a theocracy, we will consult the Eternal and we will be freed from the traps of the enemy, plus if we act out of sentimentality we will fall prey to deception.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister M):

And what can be done with people or brothers, who are not of our faith, but are already part of the group?

If you can go out with them in the mountains, oh what can you do, if they were the only ones we have? group?

Answer:

This should not be happening, if it happened it is because a so says Jehovah was violent and there was no discernment of His requirements. It is better to go forward alone in Peace than together in war.

Proverbs 17: 1

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister M):

I need to know, If when changing my

flowers:

Can I leave the old flowers next to the new ones, since they are not wilted yet; Oh, did I get them out at once?

Answer:

I do not know if the flowers are in the temple or in the house, more if they are in the temple and the previous ones are fine, you can leave them and add others. The Eternal likes gardens.

Genesis 3: 8

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister L):

to. Is it correct that between couples; When God sends a message to one of the couple, does the messenger secretly tell him from the other and ask him to hide from the other?

b. What hides the mistakes that God showed your other partner?

Answer:

I have had to give a message to separate couples, that is, to the husband apart and the lady apart. When giving the message, I ask his wife or vice versa that she is observing us at all times from a distance that she cannot hear the conversation. For each person has his duty before the Eternal to individually seek forgiveness, acceptance and salvation in Christ Jesus. How spouses live together but neither should merge into the other thus losing their individuality, as this is not accepted by God.

It is not that each one will go their own way

doing as they see fit, since if they are looking for both and taking From the source of life they will walk according to what God has established, in love and respect, for one another. If the person who gave you the message wants to share it, you can do it, but if you want to reserve it, you are also free to do so. It is better to remain silent to avoid a worse evil than to speak and destroy what God is working on.

I don't know all the details plus I have to say something, there are many who arrive with supposed messages and only destroy, so you have to weigh the spirits. Everything must be to the law and to the testimony and to know this one must be soaked in them so as not to err and not cause another to err.

Proverbs 17:28

Proverbs 12: 16

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

How do you survive with the things you have to buy that the Field does not provide?

Answer:

Great and hasty preparations have to be made so that we no longer have to depend on the cities. You should not rest until you achieve it, soon if we want to be faithful to the Eternal we will not be able to access them and everything that was left undone. If it was due to carelessness

we will suffer, but if something remained because we could not conscientiously do it, The Eternal will act in favor of His people.



--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister M):

There are like 3 camps that were anointed and baptized, but not in the correct way with the correct person that the Lord indicates, because we know that it must be a man who is the husband of one woman. Around here there are many brothers who need to be rechristened soon here on the mountain, near our place. I believe that in Cuba there is no brother with "the conditions" to baptize.

What could we do?

Answer:

Call for help at:

+1 (939) 259-0056.

Anyone who was baptized or anointed by a brother who is not the husband of a single wife should make arrangements to take up these steps and You can contact:

+1 (939) 259-0056. To give you help.

Questions and Answers

12-09-2021

Question (Anonymous):

What natural remedy is used to strengthen the nervous system?

Answer:

All these changes and others will cause your nervous system to be strengthened in Christ Jesus. Health reform is given by Him for many benefits including this nervous factor.

Chapter 2 The Beginning of Intemperance

Satan gathered the fallen angels to plan some way to do as much harm as possible to the human family. Proposal after proposal was made, until finally Satan himself devised a plan. He would take the fruit of the vine, as well as the wheat and other things given by God for food, and turn them into poisons that would ruin the physical, mental and moral powers of man and would so subjugate the senses that Satan achieved complete dominion. Under the influence of liquor men would be led to commit crimes of all kinds. The world would be corrupted by perverted appetite. By causing men to drink alcohol, Satan would further degrade them. Te 12.1

Satan has been successful in turning the

world away from God. It has turned the blessings inherent in God's love and mercy into a deadly curse. It has filled men with the craving for liquor and tobacco. This appetite, which has no foundation in nature, has destroyed millions. The Review and Herald, April 16, 1901. Th 12.2

The Secret of Enemy Strategy Intemperance of any kind dulls the sense organs and it so weakens brain power that eternal things are not appreciated, but placed on the same level as ordinary things. The higher powers of the mind, destined for higher purposes, are put in bondage to the lower passions. If our physical habits are not correct, our mental and moral powers cannot be strong, because there is a close relationship between the physical and the moral. Testimonies for the Church 3:50, 51. Te 12.3

The nerves of the brain that relate the entire organism to each other are the only means by which heaven can communicate with man, and affect his most intimate life. Anything that disturbs the circulation of the electrical currents of the nervous system diminishes the force of the vital potencies, and as a result the sensitivity of the mind is attenuated. Testimonial Jewels 1: 254. Te 12.4

Satan is constantly on the alert to bring the

human race completely under his rule. The most powerful way in which he preys on man is appetite, which he tries to stimulate in every way possible. â€œ Diet Advice, 177. Th 13.1

Satan's ruse to thwart the plan of salvation â€œ Satan He had been at war with the government of God since he first rebelled. His success in tempting Adam and Eve into Eden and the introduction of sin into the world had emboldened this arch enemy. He had proudly boasted to the heavenly angels that when Christ appeared, taking human nature, he would be weaker than himself [Satan] and would be overcome by his power. Te 13.2

He was glad that Adam and Eve in Eden couldn't resist his advances when he provoked their appetite. In the same way he conquered the inhabitants of the ancient world, through the indulgence of sensual appetite and corrupt passions. By indulging his appetite he had conquered the Israelites. Te 13.3

He boasted that the Son of God himself, who was with Moses and Joshua, could not resist his power and lead the people favored by his choice to Canaan, since almost all those who had left Egypt died in the desert; he also [boasted] that he had tempted meek Moses to claim the glory that was due to God. Through the indulgence of appetite and passion, he had induced David and Solomon, who had been especially favored by God, to incur God's displeasure. And he boasted that he might even succeed in thwarting God's purpose in the salvation of man through Jesus Christ. â€œ Redemption; or that

the Temptation of Christ in The Wilderness, 32. Th 13.4

His most effective temptation today â€œ Satan approaches man, as he approached Christ, with his overwhelming temptations to indulge the appetite. He well knows his power to defeat man at this point. He beat Adam and Eve in Eden in appetite, and they lost their blessed home. What a heap of miseries and crimes have filled our world as a result of the fall of Adam! Entire cities have been wrecked from the face of the earth because of degrading crimes and disgusting iniquity that made them a stain on the universe. The indulgence of appetite was the source of all his sins. Te 13.5

Through appetite, Satan dominated the mind and being. Thousands who could have lived have been prematurely lowered into the grave, as physical, mental and moral waste. They had good powers, but they sacrificed everything to the indulgence of appetite which led them to loosen the reins, leaving them at the mercy of lust. â€œ Testimonies for the Church 3: 561, 562. Te 14.1

Satan triumphs in his fatal work â€œ Satan rejoices to see the human family sinking deeper and deeper into suffering and misery. He knows that people with bad habits and unhealthy bodies cannot serve God with such fervor, perseverance, and purity as if they were healthy. A sick body affects the brain. With the mind we serve the Lord. The head is the capital of the body. ... Satan triumphs in his dire work by making the human family indulge in habits that cause its members to destroy

themselves and each other. Hereby deprives God of his due service. Spiritual Gifts 4: 146. Te 14.2

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What natural remedy can cure an ear infection of years, which has led to affect the middle ear, causing dizziness?

Answer:

☞ To reduce infection is dry heat. To do this, take a thermal bag, fill it with hot water, cover it with a clean, dry cloth and place it over the infected ear. The heat produces a calming and analgesic effect that will relieve your earache quickly.

☞ Prepare a garlic oil and apply two to three drops to the infected ear with the help of a dropper: to make the oil you will have to heat a glass of olive oil in a water bath. Crush two cloves of garlic well and add them to the oil when it is hot, stir it for a few minutes. When the oil has absorbed the garlic juice, stop the fire, strain it to get only the liquid and let it cool a little. When it is warm, put it in the dropper and apply. If you have vitamin E capsules, add one when you heat the oil.

☞ Lavender oil is another of the most effective home remedies to combat pain and inflammation.

☞ Olive oil helps you relieve pain. Heat half a teaspoon of olive oil, soak a cotton ball in it, drain it so that it does not drip and place it at the entrance of the ear, leave it for an hour.

☞ Eucalyptus is one of the most beneficial

plants for treatment of otitis and relieve pain. The steam from its leaves is used, since they help to disinfect the ear and reduce inflammation. To get the eucalyptus steam, you must put a liter of water to boil with two or three leaves of this plant. When it boils, remove it from the heat and place it in a high-rimmed container. Later, Make a paper cone and put the widest part near the container (without touching it to avoid getting wet and dissolving) and bring the infected ear closer to the tip of the cone, so the steam will penetrate it more easily. Use it before sleeping to avoid vertigo.

☞ In a glass, add a teaspoon of warm olive oil and two drops of chamomile, stir it and apply a little of this mixture on the infected ear. You can use a dropper and pour two drops or soak a cotton ball, drain it so that it does not drip and place it at the entrance of the ear for an hour.

☞ Take an onion, cut it into several pieces and crush it well on a compress. When it is crushed, squeeze it with the same compress to absorb its juice, remove the onion pieces and heat the compress. Then place it over the infected ear. Another way to use it is by roasting the onion, beating it to obtain the liquid, strain it to remove the lumps, adding a little olive or almond oil and applying a few drops with a dropper (it is very important that the liquid is at body temperature before put it in the ear).

These home remedies will be very effective. We pray for this.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---



Question (Anonymous):

Regarding the new moons: when there are two consecutive new moons, some brothers are waiting for the exact day of the feast to be confirmed. Is it proper to do this or would it be better to keep both days?

Answer:

The Eternal has approved from its inception the calendar that we have in front of us and I have been instructed to do so. I know that He will give light in due time regarding this. Our camp kept the two days and they were a great blessing and the Eternal let us know his approval regarding this procedure.

1 Samuel 20

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What to do with the tithe that has been saved for months? What use can be made of it?

Answer:

Concerning tithes, time after time I have been instructed that it should be for the support of those who bear His word of truth. I know that with supplication and prayer before the Eternal One, He will let each one know where to put His resources.

Leviticus 27:30

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

When a family in the mountains does not have the resources to build a cabin, for the party, because they are staying in a farm in

the company (verbal contract to take care of the place) of the owner who is not a believer. What to do in this situation if you want to celebrate the party?

Answer:

Celebrating the cabin party in its entirety is for everyone who is free to do so. He who is not free and wishes to do so must adjust to his possibilities. In his case, I would do as far as I can and keep in complete communion with the Eternal in those days. Although the body is a prisoner, our mind is free and no one can arrest it. The Eternal knows each case and each one gives the way out. As much as possible, strive to be free in body, soul, and spirit. Galatians 5: 1

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother J):

How to cure a person who is allergic to bee sting, naturally?

Answer:

â€¢ 4 drops of peppermint oil

â€¢ 2 drops of oregano oil

â€¢ 1 tablespoon of olive oil

â€¢ Put this on the bite.

Then take charcoal three shots in 45 minutes each serving

â€¢ 6 ounces water

â€¢ 1/2 tsp. Activated charcoal

Drink green juices for 1 week.

Drink lots of water and watch your belly daily.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother J):

My mother has diabetes (she takes 18 ml of insulin at night and 35 in the morning) and lately her glucose levels rise and fall, the question is: how could I go off insulin (natural method), without suffering those glucose highs and lows?

Answer:

â€¢ Sage tea has a hypoglycemic effect, helping to lower blood sugar, helping to control diabetes and even regulate sugar in prediabetes.

Preparation: Place 2 tablespoons of dried sage leaves in 250 ml of boiling water and let it steep for 10 minutes. Take up to 2 times a day.

â€¢ Insulin plant tea

The *Cissus sicyoides* plant has hypoglycemic action that helps control diabetes and is popularly known as vegetable insulin.

Preparation: Place 2 tablespoons of vegetable insulin in 1 liter of water, place over medium heat until it boils. Remove from the heat and let the infusion rest for 10 minutes. Strain and drink 2 to 3 times a day.

â€¢ Cinnamon tea

Cinnamon helps the body use sugar, making it decrease its amount in the blood helping to control insulin resistance and glucose in diabetes.

Preparation method: To prepare cinnamon tea, place 3 cinnamon sticks in a pot with 1 liter of water, bring to medium heat until it boils for 5 minutes. Then turn off and cover the pot until it is lukewarm, you can drink

this tea several times a day.

â€¢ Of all the remedies the most effective I have seen is corduroy leaf tea (panapen)

o 1 leaf

or 3 cups water

Make a tea with this and drink it three times a day, 1/2 hour before each meal.

You should always check your sugar level before taking whatever remedy you have on hand. The day you take the natural remedy you should not take the medicine. The recovery of the pancreas is according to the degree of damage it has suffered. Clinging to the reform for Health that the Eternal has given us with full confidence in Him is that victory is achieved. We pray for that.

The use of remedies

Disease never occurs without a cause. By neglecting the laws of health, the way is prepared and invited to come. Many suffer the consequences of their parents' transgressions. While they are not responsible for what they did, it is nevertheless your duty to find out what the health law violations are or are not. They should avoid the bad habits of their parents, and through a correct life put themselves in better condition. MC 179.1

Most, however, suffer the consequences of their bad behavior. In the way they eat, drink, dress, and work, they ignore the principles that govern health. Their transgression of the laws of nature produces infallible results, and when illness occurs, many do not attribute it to the true cause, but rather murmur against God. But God is

not responsible for the sufferings resulting from the disregard of natural law. MC 179.2

God has endowed us with a certain amount of vital force. He has also trained us with suitable organs for the fulfillment of the different functions of life, and he has arranged that these organs work harmoniously. If we carefully conserve the vital force, and keep the delicate mechanisms of the body in good order, the result will be health; but if the life force runs out too soon, the nervous system draws from its reserves the strength it needs, and when one organ is damaged, all the others are affected. Nature supports a great number of abuses without apparent protest; But then he reacts and tries to eliminate the effects of the bad treatment he has suffered. The effort you make to correct these conditions often leads to fever and various other forms of illness. MC 179.3

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother J):

Last year a testimony of a MM sister was shared on 07-22-2020, where she mentions that God told her that it is not time to sleep, it is time to wake up and she shared a schedule to sleep (9 pm.) And wake up at (2 am.). Those hours involve 5 hours of sleep, could it affect good mental and physical health? Wake up at 2 am. does it have something to do with spiritism?

Answer:

If I know that dream, many were affected by this in their health and family. This was not

for everyone, it was for the sister who was going through a very strong spiritual situation, a situation that made her give up in the end. Later we learned that many brothers were in groups that we did not even know existed and were doctrinal in this way and others. Many contacted us directly and were spared. Always remember to follow the line of the Eternal in order to avoid falling into extremism. While it is true that it is time to fast and pray more, The Eternal will not give anything that we cannot bear. More than sacrifice, what He asks of us is implicit obedience to His law. Many make great sacrifices but the law escapes its essence.

God Cares for Us

Morning prayer, February 2

O Lord, in the morning you will hear my voice; In the morning I'll present myself in front of you and I'll wait. Psalms 5: 3. DNC 41.1

The first aspiration of the soul in the morning should be to go to the presence of Jesus. "Without me," says Christ, "you can do nothing." Jesus is what we need: His light, life and spirit must be ours constantly. We need it every hour. And in the morning we must pray that just as the sun illuminates the countryside and fills the world with light, the Sun of justice will shine in the precincts of the mind and heart, and make us all light in the Lord. We cannot live a moment without his presence. The enemy knows when we begin to put our Lord aside, and there he is, ready to poison our minds with his wicked suggestions so that we lose our

resolve; but the Lord wishes that moment after moment we dwell in him, and thus in him we will be full ... DNC 41.2

God intends that each one of us be perfect in him, so that we can present to the world the perfection of his character. He wants us to free ourselves from sin, not to disappoint heaven, not to grieve our divine Redeemer. He does not want us to profess Christianity, and then not appropriate the grace that can make us perfect, so that we will not be found wanting. DNC 41.3

Prayer and faith will do what no power on earth can do. We rarely find ourselves in the same situation twice. We have to continually go through new situations and trials, where past experience cannot be a sufficient guide. We must have the continuous light that comes from God. Christ continually sends messages to those who hear his voice.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother J):

A friend wants to know: Can I remarry if I am divorced? (My divorce was because my ex-partner was unfaithful to me and went to live with another man, they did not get married)

Answer:

Yes, your friend is free before God, so he can remarry.

God indicated only one reason why a wife can leave her husband, or he can leave her, and it was adultery. This cause must be prayerfully considered. HC 311.1

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother J):

There are some people who are doing Bible studies, to give their life to Christ through baptism, if later they decide to be baptized, how and who would have to baptize them?

Answer:

When you are ready for baptism, let us know so we can connect you with people qualified by God for this office.

1 Timothy 3: 2

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother D):

In the written Statutes it is this:

The woman who will have her period prolonged and is suspecting a flow disease, must be separated from the sacred things 7 days after stopping her flow, and the eighth, if her flow disease She has not returned in these 7 days, she will ask for forgiveness and cleansing in the blood of Christ and she will be clean and sure that her illness has been cured and she will be clean in the eyes of God. (Leviticus 15:25, 28 + 13: 5).

Is that right? I was 12 days in my separation, do I have to stay longer these seven days?

Answer:

Yes, it is not only for hygiene and to present yourself clean before the Eternal, but also for health, since there are 7 days that Your body internally needs to return to normal and be free for conjugal duty and other activities.

Las Ladies who do not respect this are the

most prone to diseases of the Matrix and ovaries and most of all they do not obey Their Creator. Everything that the Eternal asks of us is for our good, since He has better plans for us than we do.

Deutoronomios 29:29

Questions and Answers

05-09-2021

Question (Anonymous):

Is it possible to acquire immunity to the venom of snakes or any poisonous animal such as spiders and scorpions?

Answer:

Immunity to these animals does not exist, each one of them creates its crisis in people, not all people in the same way according to the strength or weakness of the immune system. You should always be prepared with charcoal, mud, and essential oils and take on the task of looking for plants in your area that are usable in that case. For example, in the Americas the following are used:

• The serpentaria (Aristolochia serpentaria) It has been the most famous plant in the treatment of snake bites in North America by applying the juice of the leaves or roots. < br> • White lettuce or white rattlesnake root (Prenanthes alba) An herb of the compound family, whose leaves and roots have been used to make poultices that are applied to the bites of snakes, dogs, cats, etc. < br> • Virginia Polygala (Polygala senega) Whose bitten root has been applied to snake bites.

• Actea or St. Christopher's Wort (Actea spicata) The roots are used in Canada for the same purpose.

Thus, for example, the plants of the genus Dracontium, which are used throughout tropical America as antidotes for snake bites, were undoubtedly initially selected for the great resemblance of their trunk to the fearsome snakes of the genus Bothrops . It is not by chance that these plants are called in Brazil erva-jararaca (alluding to the jararaca, Bothrops jararaca) and in Peru and Ecuador, jergã³n sacha, alluding to the different Bothrops. Despite the origin in principle of these antidotes, their effectiveness seems to be quite high if they are used just after the bite or at the most, an hour later. In remote areas of the Amazon where there is no possibility of storing an antivenom that needs refrigeration, this is where Dracontium has saved lives and continues to save many lives. Further north in Guyana, Indian tribes also use these plants as antidotes to freshwater stingray and spider bites and occasionally wounds from poison darts or arrows.

For the scorpions here in PR we use 1 tbsp of cold pressed olive oil, 2 drops of oregano oil and 5 drops of peppermint oil. It's amazing how the pain and inflammation go away. Blessed God for His plants.

Let us do our own thing and trust God.

Acts 28: 3-6

Matthew 6: 26-33

In the last days of this earth's history, God's covenant with his commandment-keeping people must be renewed. "In that day I will make a covenant for them with the wild beasts, and with the birds of the sky, and with the reptiles of the ground; and I will break the bow and the sword, and I will remove the war from the midst of the earth; and I will make them sleep safe. And I will betroth you to me forever: yes, I will betroth you to me in righteousness, and in righteousness, and in mercy, and in compassion; I will also betroth you to me in faithfulness, and you will know the Lord. PR 223.2

"It will come to pass also that in that day I will answer, says Jehovah; I will respond to the heavens, and they will respond to the earth; and the earth will respond to wheat and wine and oil; and they will answer to Jezreel. And I will sow you to myself in the land; and I will have compassion on the one who is not compassionate, and to the one who I said was not my people, I will say: You are my people! and he will say to me: You are my God! " Vers. 18-23 (VM). PR 223.3

"And it shall come to pass at that time, that those who are left of Israel, and those who are left of the house of Jacob, ... will rest in truth on the Holy Lord of Israel." Isaiah 10:20. From "every nation and tribe and language and people" will come out some who will joyfully respond to the message:

"Fear God, and give him honor; for the hour of his judgment has come. " They will turn away from every idol that unites them to the earth, and will worship "him who made heaven and earth and sea and fountains of water." They will be freed from all entanglement, and will stand out before the world as monuments of God's mercy. Obedient to divine requirements, they will be recognized by angels and by men as those who kept "the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus." Revelation 14: 6, 7, 12. PR 224.1

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother a):

I have 8 dogs, all very old, I want to know what should I do with them?

Answer:

The animals are the property of God and He has given them to us so that we can take care of them with the tender love that He takes care of us. Just as we are helpless without God, so they are helpless without us. If the time comes that I no longer have a way to care for them, God will show the way of what to do with them, whether he passes them on to someone who can take care of them or The Eternal puts them to rest. He cares for all His nature as He cares for us and He will always supply what to do. It is our duty to take care of them until God disposes of them.

Matthew 10:29

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

How should a priest of a house act if the children make mistakes and faults?

Answer:

The Priest must be a friend of the sinner and an enemy of sin, as long as the sinner is not arrogant, foolish or stubborn, this type of person the priest cannot have communion with them because they have no intention of repentance. Jesus is our Priest, but He does not enter a temple where he is not received. Each child, each member of the family has their own constitution of values and principles that do not necessarily agree with the values and principles of Christ and for this reason Christ does not force His values and principles on anyone. He only shows us His goodness and purity, it depends on each one of us if we want to be like Him or continue with our own path.

Every parent wants their children to follow the path of virtue, but we cannot force them to do that because God does not do it with us. We can only follow Christ's example and set an example for our children. Parents must be in prayer continues repeating psalms, singing praises and justifying Christ in everything so that we have the right to receive instructions from on High and thus our children will see that we are genuine followers of Christ, they will see our happiness, our joy and our peace in middle of any difficulty. Amen.

Ephesians 6: 4
Child Guidance

Chap 43 and Section 17 Awakening of Spiritual Faculties

Chapter 73 Responsibility for Eternal Interests.

< br> singing praises and justifying Christ in everything so that we have the right to receive instructions from on High and thus our children will see that we are genuine followers of Christ, they will see our happiness, our joy and our peace in the midst of any difficulty. Amen.

Ephesians 6: 4

Child Guidance

Chap 43 and Section 17 Awakening of Spiritual Faculties

Chapter 73 Responsibility for Eternal Interests.

< br> singing praises and justifying Christ in everything so that we have the right to receive instructions from on High and thus our children will see that we are genuine followers of Christ, they will see our happiness, our joy and our peace in the midst of any difficulty. Amen.

Ephesians 6: 4

Child Guidance

Chap 43 and Section 17 Awakening of Spiritual Faculties

Chapter 73 Responsibility for Eternal Interests.

< br>

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Is it a sin to be receiving financial aid from



the state?

Answer:

Galatians 5: 1

1 Peter 2:16

When we are Christians we must depend on Christ, God gave an order in this, to the fallen, the family first and then the church should help in their need, so that this get up, but the fallen had to get up. Today this is not seen and everyone goes after their own needs. While helping the needy, they had to learn a trade to survive. The government of now is giving help to the people not to help them but to weaken their character and God commands us to do strong and courageous. That is why the government feels it has the right to decide for human lives because it claims what it maintains. We must not depend on anyone who violates the law of the Eternal.

him well. God, on the contrary, gives wealth only to the brave and brave who trust in Him here on this earth in preparation for the eternal, but here we begin to trust in His supplying power. He sustains the universe and His power and blessing rest upon all who call upon His name and seek Him with a contrite and humbled heart. Ecumenism is a trap and socialism that makes everything easy for human beings is a trap. We must fight to learn to conquer the promises of God from now on.

Ministry of goodness Ch.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Does receiving financial aid from the state classify people as being among those who accept ecumenism and therefore oppose the ETERNAL?

Answer:

Ecumenism is different but linked, ecumenism weakens you spiritually and receiving help throughout your life of government without fighting weakens you morally. Satan gives apparent blessings without the human being effort and being brave, and then badly pays him who serves

Questions and Answers

29-08-2021

Question (Sister L):

Can children play?

Answer:

Laziness and indolence are not the fruit that the Christian tree should bear. ââ Manuscript 24, 1894. CN 114.3

Indolence is a great curse. God has blessed human beings with nerves, organs, and muscles; And they must not allow them to deteriorate through inaction, but must strengthen and keep them healthy through exercise. Having nothing to do is a great misfortune, because leisure has always been and always will be a curse on the human family. ââ Manuscript 60, 1894. CN 114.4

Children, never be unfaithful stewards in the home. Never avoid your duty. Proper work builds firm muscles and tendons. By fostering prosperity in the home, you will bring the greatest blessings to yourselves. ââ Manuscript 117, 1899. CN 114.5

Why work before playing? My mother taught me to work. I used to ask him: "Why do I always have to work so hard before I play?" ââIt is to educate and teach your mind for useful work, and one more thing, to keep you away from mischief; and when you grow up you will thank me for it ââ. When one of my girls [a granddaughter] said to me: ââWhy should I knit? Grandmothers

weave ", I replied:" Do you want to tell me how grandmothers learned to weave? " ââWell, they started when they were little girls.ââ - Manuscript 19, 1887. CN 114.6

The Value of a Daily Schedule ââ As far as possible, consider what should be done throughout the day. Write down the different duties that you must perform, and allocate a certain time to fulfill each of them. Do everything carefully, neatly and promptly. If you have to do the bedroom work, make sure that the rooms are well ventilated and that the bedding is sunny. Assign yourself a certain number of minutes to complete the work and do not stop to read newspapers or books but say: "No, I only have a certain number of minutes to do my work, and I must do it in the time that I have proposed." ... CN 115.1

Those who by nature have slow movements, try to be active, quick and energetic, remembering the words of the apostle: ââIn what requires diligence, not lazy; fervent in spirit, serving the Lord ââ. CN 115.2

If you have to prepare meals, make careful calculations, and allocate all the time that is necessary to prepare the food; and set the table in an orderly manner and at the exact time. Having the food ready five minutes before the time you have set is better than

having it ready five minutes later. But if your movements are slow and slow, if your habits tend to laziness, you will make a job that is short very long. Those who are slow have a duty to reform and be more expeditious. If you want, you can beat your slow habits. In the task of washing dishes they must be careful and at the same time work quickly. Exercise the will to achieve this end, and the hands will move rapidly. â The Youth's Instructor, September 7, 1893.

you will make a job that is short very long. Those who are slow have a duty to reform and be more expeditious. If you want, you can beat your slow habits. In the task of washing dishes they must be careful and at the same time work quickly. Exercise the will to achieve this end, and the hands will move rapidly. â The Youth's Instructor, September 7, 1893.

you will make a job that is short very long. Those who are slow have a duty to reform and be more expeditious. If you want, you can beat your slow habits. In the task of washing dishes they must be careful and at the same time work quickly. Exercise the will to achieve this end, and the hands will move swiftly. â The Youth's Instructor, September 7, 1893.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister M):

What Causes Arthritis? I have a finger that hurts and makes it impossible for me to close my hand, I don't know this, but I think I have arthritis. What can be an effective treatment for this disease?

Answer:

Causes:

â Uric acid: produced by accumulation in the body as a result of bad food combinations that produce fermentation or consumption of animal meat. (uncontrolled ph)

â Constipation

â Use of antibiotics

â Repetitive lessons (snap fingers daily)

â Constant infections

â Eating at night

â Not drinking enough water

â Constant stress

(We have mentioned some of the main causes here)

How to solve this?

A. Curcumin, an ingredient in turmeric, appears to have anti-inflammatory properties.

B. Taking a warm bath with Epsom salts helps reduce joint pain and inflammation. Epsom salts contain magnesium, a mineral that improves bone health and may relieve itchy skin.

C. Warm water also helps to relax the joints and relieve pain. The temperature should be around 92Â° F - 100 Â° F (33Â° C - 37.8 Â° C).

D. Ginger is a root and a spice that has anti-inflammatory properties.

E. Exercise improves a person's overall health and quality of life. It also reduces stiffness, strengthens muscles, helps maintain weight, and reduces the risk of all kinds of diseases.

F. A massage can provide relief and regenerate arthritis-related discomfort.

Applying pressure to different points of the body to reduce pain, thus stimulates the immune system and releases tension.

G. Get enough sleep, especially before midnight.

H. Walking for 20 minutes barefoot in the morning and in the afternoon and that brings infinite benefits to your health.

I. Hydrotherapy, such as taking a hot bath, relaxes the joints, relieves pain and inflammation, promotes relaxation, and reduces stress levels.

J. Full meditation on the word of the Eternal. Prayer, reading, listening to the words of the Eternal are the best medicine that vivifies the soul and the body.

K. All resentment of hatred or bitterness, jealousy and strife are the root of autoimmune diseases. We must free ourselves from this in the name of the Eternal, clinging to Him, we will be more than conquerors.

Hydrotherapy, such as taking a hot bath, relaxes the joints, relieves pain and inflammation, promotes relaxation, and reduces stress levels.

J. Full meditation on the word of the Eternal. Prayer, reading, listening to the words of the Eternal are the best medicine that vivifies the soul and the body.

K. All resentment of hatred or bitterness, jealousy and strife are the root of autoimmune diseases. We must free ourselves from this in the name of the Eternal, clinging to Him, we will be more than conquerors.

Hydrotherapy, such as taking a hot bath, relaxes the joints, relieves pain and

inflammation, promotes relaxation, and reduces stress levels.

J. Full meditation on the word of the Eternal. Prayer, reading, listening to the words of the Eternal are the best medicine that vivifies the soul and the body.

K. All resentment of hatred or bitterness, jealousy and strife are the root of autoimmune diseases. We must free ourselves from this in the name of the Eternal, clinging to Him, we will be more than conquerors.

listening to the words of the Eternal are the best medicine that vivifies the soul and the body.

K. All resentment of hatred or bitterness, jealousy and strife are the root of autoimmune diseases. We must free ourselves from this in the name of the Eternal, clinging to Him, we will be more than conquerors.

listening to the words of the Eternal are the best medicine that vivifies the soul and the body.

K. All resentment of hatred or bitterness, jealousy and strife are the root of autoimmune diseases. We must free ourselves from this in the name of the Eternal, clinging to Him, we will be more than conquerors.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother y):

I get many, many fish eyes - as they say - on my skin. Some in the arms, others in the hands, in different places; Why will I get so many? Is it that I have dirty blood? How can

I combat this to take them off so they don't come out anymore?

Answer:

The fish eye or also called plantar wart, is a type of wart that can appear on the soles of the feet or other places such as hands and skin in general and is caused by the HPV virus. This type of wart is similar to a corn, and can cause difficulty in walking due to the pain generated when it is stepped on or when closing the hands or holding something with force.

Another injury that is similar to the fish eye are the calluses on the sole of the foot, the differences between them are that there are no black dots in the middle of the callus and that it only hurts when pressed vertically, whereas fish eye hurts when pressed laterally and can appear anywhere on the sole of the foot.

Despite the fact that HPV is related to cancer, Human papillomaviruses (HPV) are a group of related viruses. They can cause warts on different parts of the body. There are more than 200 types. About 40 of them affect the genitals.

You can get HPV from having sex with someone who has the virus. HPV can be transmitted even when an infected person has no signs or symptoms.

HPV can cause cervical cancer and other cancers such as vulva, vagina, penis, or anus. It can also cause cancer in the back of the throat, such as at the base of the tongue and tonsils.

Cancer can usually take years to appear, even decades, after a person has contracted

HPV.

Here is another reason why we must remain pure until marriage under the standards of the Eternal. How much more so is the man who is appointed by the Eternal as the priest of his home. Presenting our clean bodies before the Eternal is a duty. Those who officiate before Him must be pure as He is pure.

1 Corinthians 6:18

Flee fornication. All {the other} sins that a man commits are outside the body, but the fornicator sins against his own body.

How to combat them?

Recover excess skin. It is recommended to place the feet or hands or place where it is soaked with warm water and a little coarse salt to soften the skin and remove all the dirt as much as possible. After the area is properly cleaned and with softer skin, run a pumice stone over the feet to remove excess keratin from the area around the wart. It is important that this procedure does not cause pain or discomfort.

Apply the solution with acid, apple cider vinegar is excellent for this, apply it with a cotton ball to the area that is quite damp and tie there for several hours each day, it will soon dry out and the ailment will disappear. This is a shallower cosmetic removal of where the problem originates from.

You must clean the blood and eat healthy, live a healthy lifestyle so that this does not recur.

(I share this quote from a thinker referring to this that we are going to share, since it is a great true.)

â□□Every new school goes through three successive stages. First it is attacked by declaring it absurd; later it is admitted that it is true and evident, but insignificant. Its true importance is finally recognized, and its adversaries then claim the honor of having discovered it â□□. William James

And EGW inspired by The Eternal affirms it:
& # 34; GREAT TRUTHS THAT HAVE NOT BEEN HEARD OR SEEN SINCE THE DAY OF PENTECOST, SHALL SHINE FROM THE WORD OF GOD IN ITS PURITY NATIVE. TO THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD, THE HOLY SPIRIT WILL REVEAL TRUTHS THAT HAVE DISAPPEARED FROM THE MIND, AND WILL ALSO REVEAL TRUTHS TO THEM THAT ARE COMPLETELY NEW. Those who EAT THE FLESH AND DRINK THE BLOOD OF THE SON OF GOD, will bring from the books of Daniel and Revelation the TRUTH THAT IS INSPIRED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT. They will begin to act with forces that cannot be repressed. The lips of children will open to PROCLAIMATE THE MYSTERIES THAT HAVE BEEN HIDDEN FROM THE MINDS OF MEN. THE LORD HAS CHOSEN THE INSANE THINGS OF THIS WORLD TO CONFUSE THE WISE, AND THE WEAK THINGS OF THE WORLD TO CONFUSE THE POWERFUL & # 34 ;.

EGW 1888

Materials 1651.8.

Lemon: One tablespoon of lemon juice is enough to purify 10 liters of water. Lemon juice removes 75% of bacteria from the water after 5 minutes, and 100% after 15

The orange: Orange juice in the blood acts as a microbicidal agent, that is, , as an antitoxic. This is applicable in the cases of infectious diseases, especially syphilis, gonorrhea, chancres, heart attacks, smallpox, measles, scarlet fever, and even tuberculosis.

Combining orange juice with lemon juice is much better. The white cells (differentiated), as well as the red cells in an internal environment of citrus broth, gradually form the necessary chemical-biological reactions of our internal life force, as well as the humoral pockets to isolate and besiege the microbes. or bacteria dangerous for our physiological economy, to the point of suffocating and destroying them, eliminating bad humors in their different forms (pus, acetone, etc.).

Citrotherapy is the treatment of diseases with juice therapy through the use of citrus fruits and acidic fruits in general. It is one of the most important resources within trophotherapy. Citrotherapy is based on optimizing trophism (nutrition), detoxification (cleansing, expulsion of toxins) and regeneration (renewal), through the use of Lemon (especially combined with noni or aloe) and other citrus fruits such as blood orange, or non-citric fruits, but also

rich in valuable healing organic acids such as Pineapple and Granada.

It is a mistake to take lemon and other citrotherapy fruits as if they were one of the many "symptomatic" remedies that exist, hoping to obtain an immediate improvement. With citrotherapy we do not seek to treat the symptoms, but rather we seek to treat the cause, and this search requires time, perseverance and method.

In acute processes, citrotherapy shows spectacular results, rapid and forceful results, achieving cure to the few days or weeks. But in chronic and degenerative processes, cell regeneration is achieved only through a long-term non-toxic diet and citrotherapy. Therefore, when preparing our lemonades and other citrotherapy juices, we should never forget the star ingredient: patience.

The biochemical foundation of citrotherapy is found in the richness of a series of organic acids: malic, ascorbic and citric, present in acidic fruits, which are intermediate components that take place in the mitochondria and that constitute the final metabolic oxidation system of carbohydrates, fatty acids and amino acids for energy production. Citric acid is formed from acetyl-coenzyme A (acetyl-CoA) and oxaloacetic acid. Ingested orally, in the normal doses that is contained in fruits, it is easily transformed almost completely in the course of the metabolic process. However, when ingested in large doses, it can produce deionization by reabsorption of calcium, especially in the blood plasma of

highly demineralized individuals, as well as in states of acidosis. It is for this reason that intensive citrus cures have to be of short duration, and highly demineralized patients will preferably take it in a base such as water.

Citric acid plays a key role in the oxidative breakdown of carbohydrates, fats and proteins. It acts in a catalytic way similar to that of succinic and fumaric acids, which is why it has a very important role in metabolism. - EGW

A Matter of Obedience

4. Our obligation to God to present clean, pure, and healthy bodies is not understood. â□□ Manuscript 49, 1897. CRA 17.1

5. Failure to care for the living machinery is an insult inflicted on the Creator. There are divinely established rules which, if observed, will keep human beings from sickness and premature death. â□□ Letter 120, 1901. CRA 17.2

6. One reason we do not enjoy more blessings from the Lord is that we do not heed the light he has been pleased to give us regarding the laws of life and health. â□□ The Review and Herald, May 8, 1883. CRA 17.3

7. God is as certainly the author of physical laws as He is of moral law. His law is written with his own finger on every nerve, every muscle and every faculty that has been entrusted to man. â□□ The Great Teacher's Words of Life, 326, 327 (1900). CRA 17.4

8. The Creator of man has arranged the living machinery of our body. Every function has been done wonderfully and wisely. And God is committed to keeping this human

machinery running healthy, if the human agent wants to obey God's laws and cooperate with him. Every law that governs human machinery is to be considered as divine in origin, character, and importance as the Word of God. All careless and inattentive action, all abuse committed with the wonderful mechanism of the Lord, by disregarding the specific laws that govern human habitation, is a violation of God's law. We can contemplate and admire the work of God in the natural world, but human habitation is the most admirable. â□□ Manuscript 3, 1897. CRA 17.5

[The sin of engaging in conduct that unnecessarily wastes vitality or darkens the brain â□□ 194] CRA 18.1

9. It is as certainly a sin to violate the laws of our being as it is to break the laws of the Ten Commandments. Doing either is breaking God's principles. Those who transgress the law of God in their physical organism, will have the inclination to violate the law of God pronounced from Sinai. CRA 18.2

[See also 63.] CRA 18.3

Our Savior warned his disciples that immediately before his second coming there would be a state of affairs very similar to that which preceded the flood. Eating and drinking would be driven to excess, and the world would indulge in pleasure. This state of affairs is what exists today. The world is largely given to the indulgence of appetite; and the willingness to follow worldly customs will enslave us to perverted habits - habits that will make us more and more like the doomed Sodomers. I have

been amazed that the inhabitants of the earth have not been destroyed, like the people of Sodom and Gomorrah. I see that there is sufficient reason to explain the state of degeneration and mortality prevailing in the world. Blind passion controls reason, and in many cases all high regard is sacrificed to lust. CRA 18.4

Keeping the body in a healthy condition, so that all the parts of the living machinery act harmoniously, must be the study of our life. God's children cannot glorify him with sick bodies or dwarf minds. Those who indulge in any kind of intemperance, whether in eating or drinking, waste their physical energy and weaken their moral power. â□□ Christian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 53 (1890). CRA 18.5

10. Since the laws of nature are the laws of God, it is simply our duty to give these laws a careful study. We must study their requirements regarding our own bodies, and conform to them. Ignorance in these things is sin. CRA 19.1

[Willful ignorance increases sin â□□ 53] CRA 19.2

"Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ?" "Or do you not know that your body is a temple of the Holy Spirit, which is in you, which you have from God, and that you are not yours? Because you have been bought with a price; therefore glorify God in your body and in your spirit, which are God's â□□. 1 Corinthians 6:15, 19, 20. Our bodies are Christ's acquired property, and we are not at liberty to do with them as we see fit. The man has done this. You have treated your body as if the laws that govern

it have no penalty. Due to the perverted appetite, his organs and powers have been weakened, diseased and useless. And these results that Satan has produced with his own specious temptations, he uses to reproach God. He presents before God the human body that Christ has purchased as his property; And what a loathsome representation of their Creator man is! Because man has sinned against his body, and has corrupted their customs, God is dishonored. CRA 19.3

When men and women are truly converted, they conscientiously respect the laws of life that God has established in their being, and thus try to avoid physical, mental and moral weakness. Obedience to these laws must become a personal duty. We ourselves must suffer the evils produced by the violation of the law. We must give an account to God for our habits and practices. Therefore, the question we must ask ourselves is not: "What will the world say?" but "How will I, who claim to be a Christian, treat the room that God has given me? Will I work to achieve my highest temporal and spiritual good by keeping my body as a temple for the indwelling of the Holy Spirit, or will I abandon myself to the ideas and practices of the world?" - Testimonies for the Church 6: 369, 370 (1900). CRA 19.4

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister D):

What are the causes of heartburn? How to fight it? It's that sometimes I have lunch and then after a while I feel like I get heartburn.

Or so it happens to me at breakfast too.

Answer:

Causes: these are several, but we will list the most common ones.

Fever diet: (sauces, cold cuts, spicy, fats, bad combination of foods, drink liquid with meals, constipation, stress, chocolates, coffee, fermented foods, refined , over weight, very tight clothing, eating at night, additives, chemicals, dyes, preservatives, etc.)

How to combat it?

☐☐ First avoid all the above.

☐☐ First you have to empty the human drain, the intestine, you must use a laxative plant for three days to empty the intestine as much as possible.

☐☐ Then eat digestive (enzymatic) fruits pineapple, papaya , apple for three days with plenty of water and if you feel acidity in the process drink water with activated charcoal 1 tsp. in 1 glass of water. for ☐☐ Drink a lot of water in the process. Prepare a homemade yogurt (we have left an excellent recipe in the group With Jesus in My Kitchen, you can make use of it)

☐☐ Drink raw cabbage juice once a day, after three days of fruit.

☐☐ Keeping a diary and tracking when gastric reflux occurs can help you feel more in control of your body.

☐☐ Begin to incorporate foods one by one to see which ones the body reacts violently to, discovering to discard them until the body normalizes with a strict vegan diet as God

has already told us.

¶ Foods rich in fiber that you can start to include in your diet are:

¶ whole grains for breakfast

¶ oatmeal

¶ Whole grain tortillas

¶ common wheat (or boiled)

¶ brown rice

¶ potato skins (for example, in cooked potatoes)

¶ beans

¶ lentils

¶ chickpeas

¶ broccoli

¶ Combining foods properly will prevent fermentation in the stomach and intestine.

¶ The intake of probiotics and enzymes should be continued between 3-6 months until the body is recovered by it to be able to satisfactorily process food in assimilation and elimination.

¶ Herbal teas can also help improve digestion and relieve symptoms such as dizziness or nausea.

¶ These herbal teas will help.

¶ chamomile (chamomile) tea

¶ fennel tea

¶ It is best to avoid peppermint teas, which can trigger gastric reflux.

Chapter 6 ¶ Eating between meals < br> The importance of regularity

281. After the regular meal has been eaten, the stomach should be allowed to rest for five hours. Not a particle of food should be introduced into the stomach until the next meal. In this interval the stomach will carry out its work and will then be in a condition

to receive more food. CRA 212.4

In no case should meals be irregular. If lunch is eaten an hour or two earlier than usual, the stomach is not ready for the new load, since it has not yet dispatched the previous meal, and the body does not have the energy for a new task. Thus the organs are recharged. CRA 212.5

Meals should also not be delayed for an hour or two, in order to accommodate the circumstances, or so that a quantity of work can be done. The stomach demands food at the usual time. If the family is late, the vitality of the organism decreases, and finally it drops so much that the appetite disappears completely. If a quantity of food is then ingested, it is impossible to assimilate it and the food cannot be turned into good blood. CRA 212.6

If everyone ate at regular hours and ate nothing between meals, they would be well prepared for the next meal, and would find pleasure in eating it, which would compensate their efforts. ¶ Manuscript 1, 1876. CRA 213.1

282 . Regularity in meals is of vital importance. There should be a designated time for each meal, and then each one must eat what their body requires, and not eat more food until the next meal. Many eat at unequal intervals and between meals, when the organism does not need food, because they do not have enough willpower to resist its inclinations. There are those who, when they go on a trip, spend their time eating bites of whatever edible they have at hand. This is very damaging. If those who travel ate regularly and only simple and nutritious

foods, they would not feel so tired, nor would they suffer from so many illnesses. â□□ The Ministry of Healing, 233, 234 (1905). CRA 213.2

283. The regularity of meals must be carefully observed. The child should not be fed between meals, cakes, nuts, fruits, or delicacies of any kind. Irregularity in meals destroys the healthy tone of the organs of digestion, to the detriment of health and good humor. And when the children sit at the table, they are not happy to eat wholesome food; his appetite cries out for noxious delicacies. â□□ The Ministry of Healing, 298 (1905). CRA 213.3

284. In this family there has not been the correct administration in relation to the regime, but there was irregularity. An appropriate time should have been set for each meal and the food should have been prepared simply, and free of fat; but efforts should have been made to make it nutritious, healthy and attractive. In this family, as in many others, there has been a display of food for the visitors; Many dishes have been prepared that are often too substantial, and diners are tempted to overeat. But when the visitors left, there was a great reaction, and there was a decrease in food served at the table. Food was scarce and lacking in nutrients. It was downplayed, because it was "like for those in the house." Meals were often chosen lightly, and no set time to eat was observed. Every member of the family was hurt by such an administration. It is a sin on the part of our sisters that they, on the one hand, prepare so carefully for visitation and, on the other,

injure their own family by depriving it of substantial food. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 2: 485 (1870). CRA 213.4

285. It amazes me to know that after all the light you have received, many of you eat between meals. Between mealtimes, don't let even a bite get into your mouth. Eat what you need, but eat it at one meal and wait until the next. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 2: 373 (1869). CRA 214.1

286. Many shy away from light and knowledge and sacrifice their principles for the palate. They eat food when the body does not need it and at irregular intervals, because they lack the courage to resist its inclination. As a consequence, the abused stomach revolts and there is suffering. Regularity in food is very important for the health of the body and mental serenity. A bite should never cross the lips between meals. â□□ Christian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 50; Counsels on Health, 118 (1890). CRA 214.2

287. As for the dyspeptic, he has reached this condition because instead of observing regularity he has allowed his appetite to rule his will and yield to the temptation to eat between meals. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 2: 374 (1869). CRA 214.3

288. Children are not generally taught the importance of when, how and what should they eat. They are allowed to satisfy their tastes at will, eat at all times, to help themselves to fruit when they feel like it, and this, accompanied by cakes and cakes, bread, butter and cold cuts that they constantly consume, makes them greedy and dyspeptic. The digestive organs, like a

mill that is made to work incessantly, are weakened, the vital force of the brain is demanded to help the stomach in its workload, and thus the mental faculties are weakened. Abnormal stimulation and wasting of vital forces make them nervous, impatient with restriction, will-dominated, and irritable. â€œ The Health Reformer, May 1877. CRA 215.1

[Importance of Regular Regimen for Children â€œ 343 , 344, 345, 346, 348] CRA 215.2

289. Many parents, In order to avoid the task of patiently educating your children in habits of self-denial, teaching them how to take advantage of God's blessings, allow them to eat and drink as they please. Appetite and selfish indulgence, unless positively restrained, grow with growth and become stronger with strength. â€œ Testimonies for the Church 3: 564 (1875). CRA 215.3

[For context see 347.] CRA 215.4

290. It is a common custom among the people of the world to eat three times a day, in addition to eating food at irregular intervals between meals; and the last meal is generally the heaviest and is eaten often before bedtime. This is reversing the natural order, for a copious meal should never be eaten so late. If these people changed their habits and ate only twice a day, without eating anything between meals, not even an apple, a nut, or any fruit, the result would be in the form of a good appetite and a marked improvement in health. â€œ The Review and Herald, July 29, 1884. CRA 215.5

291. When they travel, some are almost constantly eating snacks if there is something within their reach. This is an extremely pernicious custom. Animals, who are not endowed with reason and know nothing about mental overload, can make use of this habit without harming them; but these do not constitute a norm for rational beings, possessing mental faculties which they should use for God and humanity. â€œ The Review and Herald, July 29, 1884. CRA 216.1

292. The feasts of gluttons and the food eaten at inopportune times, they leave an influence on every fiber in the body. â€œ The Health Reformer, June 1878. CRA 216.2

293. Many eat at all hours without taking into account the laws of health. As a result of this, the intellect becomes clouded. How can men be honored with divine illumination when they are so hasty in their habits, so inattentive to the light that God has given them? Brethren, isn't it time to turn to these important points? â€œ Gospel Workers, 174 (1892) (old edition). CRA 216.3

294. Three meals a day and nothing in between, not even an apple, should be the absolute limit. Those who go further violate the laws of nature and will suffer the penalty. â€œ The Review and Herald, May 8, 1883. CRA 216.4

[Ministers who neglect the norm â€œ 227] CRA 216.5

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister D):



If we do not have access to many things such as: serums, all the variety of seeds that I need, everything that will give strength to my baby and me, will it be wise to give birth in the mountains or will it be better to go to the hospital? I am worried because I am already a month and a little away from giving birth and I am not in very good health. I lack reinforcement from many foods that I have not been able to get and I am pale even though my skin is dark in color, my belly is not as big as in my first baby four years ago; and i'm thin! What could i do? Should I go to the hospital?

Answer:

Caring for your wife

It is a common misconception that it is not necessary for a pregnant woman to change her way of life. In this important period the mother should be relieved in her labors. Big changes are taking place in your body. This requires a greater amount of blood, and therefore an increase in the amount of highly nutritious foods that have to be converted into blood. Unless you have an abundant supply of nutritious food, you cannot stay physically strong, and your children lose vitality. You should also pay attention to your clothing. You should take care of your body from the cold. He should not waste his vitality on the surface area of his body for lack of sufficient shelter. If the mother is deprived of abundant healthy and nutritious food, you will suffer from a deficiency in the quantity and quality of your blood. Your circulation will be poor and your child will suffer from this same

deficiency. The child will be unable to retain the food necessary for the production of good blood to nourish the body. The well-being of mother and child largely depends on good, warm clothing and a supply of nutritious food. The extra burden on the mother's vitality must be considered and adequate compensation provided.

Appetite control is important

But, on the other hand, the idea that women, because of their special status, can allow themselves to foster an uncontrolled appetite, is a mistake based on custom instead of reason. The appetite of women in this state can be variable, irregular and difficult to satisfy; and by habit she is allowed to eat whatever she likes, without consulting reason as to whether a certain food can nourish her body and help her child grow. Food should be nutritious, but not stimulating. By custom he is allowed to eat, if he wishes, meat, pickles, highly seasoned food, or mince pies; only the appetite inclinations are followed. This is a big mistake, and it does a lot of damage. The damage is inestimable. If at any time a simple diet is needed and special care for the quality of the food eaten, it is precisely in this important period. CSI 76.2

Women who act on principle, and who have been properly instructed, will not deviate from a simple regimen, especially at this time. They will take into account that another life depends on them, and they will be careful about their habits, and especially about their diet. They should not eat what is not nutritious or stimulating just because it

tastes good. There are many counselors willing to persuade you to do what reason would tell you not to do. CSI 77.1

Sick children are born because parents indulge their appetites. The organism did not demand the variety of food that attracted them. Believing that once we imagine that we want food, it must pass into the stomach is a great mistake that Christian women should not make. The imagination should not be allowed to control the needs of the organism. Those who allow taste to rule them will suffer the punishment of transgressing the laws of their organism. And the matter does not end here; her innocent child will also suffer ... CSI 77.2

Advice related to motherhood

Every woman who is going to be a mother, regardless of her environment, must constantly encourage a cheerful disposition, knowing that her Efforts will yield you a harvest ten times greater in the physical aspect and moral character of your offspring. But this is not all. She will be able, out of habit, to get used to thinking happily and positively, thereby fostering a pleasant mindset and projecting her own encouraging disposition onto her family and others around her. CSI 78.2

In this way, your physical health will also improve considerably. The vital principles will be strengthened; the blood will not flow heavily, as when it is invaded by sadness and despondency. Your mental and moral health are invigorated by the animation of your own spirit. The power of the will will be able to resist the impressions of the mind

and will become an effective sedative for your nerves. Very special care must be taken with children who have been deprived of this vitality that they should have inherited from their parents. Careful attention to the laws of their being will allow them to develop much healthier conditions.

In a camp where the pregnant woman does not have an experienced midwife and has not had the necessary food and care during the If you are pregnant, you should not give birth in said camp and you should seek help in a hospital, since possible malnutrition brings complications to both the baby and the mother. for It should also be noted that this is no longer the time to bring children into the world, but if this is already underway, it should be in a responsible way and assume the responsibilities that this entails before God and society.

Each life cost the price of the blood of Jesus Christ and they are of great value to Him, as it should be to each one of us. for

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

The Eternal has commanded that we walk barefoot and with our hands on the plants, and work under the trees to counteract the impact. Here we have winter, and it is very cold, the plants die and the trees defoliate, how to proceed in this case?

Answer:

For each place The Eternal has left a solution. Each one buried outside his cabin a copper rod or some metal and put a bare

wire that comes out of it and reaches inside the cabin. Each member will be able to take this cable with their hands for a few minutes a day in order to have the benefits that are obtained in the other seasons of the year from walking barefoot for a period of time or working with their hands on the ground. This should be done if there is no electrical storm, lightning or thunder to avoid an electrical shock.

Proverbs 22: 3

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother O):

We read God's command over and over again in their testimonies to memorize the psalms, to internalize them. How can we do this in a practical way? Many of us have little ability to memorize.

Answer:

Each one should read even one verse of the psalms daily and strive to memorize it. Our minds are atrophied by not having this practice that if it persists in it it will be achieved with the power of the Holy Spirit. There is nothing to fear and much to gain in the fight for implicit obedience to God. Some will be able to memorize more at the beginning than others, stress flushes the minds and worry incapacitates it for this noble inner work of our being, more if we place our full trust in God, all perplexity will dissipate and our minds will become clear and skillful in memorization. Any path outside the lines of the Eternal will create

confusion and mental fever, a technique that the enemy of souls fights at every moment in these last days to insert and maintain within God's people. Meditate on the love of God, His truth and justice and He will give you calm minds where He can insert and shape His words in us once and for all time. John 14:27

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Much peace, we understand the recent testimony about a woman's husband. On anointing and baptism. The question is, if there is no one among us who can do the anointing and baptism, how is it done?

Answer:

If there is no one who can officiate in your camp in these matters, you should ask for outside help. It may be that another qualifying sibling arrives from another camp or it may be remotely via telephone.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Is the anointing from 2019 onwards still valid?

Answer:

Before not knowing there is no sin, more after knowing is that one must walk in the light that the Eternal has given to His people in this hour. He raises His standard out of love for us.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

For the anointing of elders or children in case of illness or possession, is the same principle valid? (principle: husband of a woman)

Answer:

That's how it is. Isaiah 45: 9; Isaiah 55: 9

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother D):

A young man with an eye wound. It is a small scar that was left, it takes like 3 years with some injection for relief. Does the Contrast Hydrotherapy technique work for eye problems?

Answer:

Hydrotherapy provides better circulation in all areas of the body that are used, plus the eyes are very sensitive to heat and cold. Aloe Vera gel should be used diluted 1 to 3 in distilled water and strain to create a lubricating solution against the discomfort of the scar. When there is a scar or protrusion from a cut that will remain there until the power of the Eternal removes it. One must live in humility in this and alleviate the annoyance as much as possible. Drinking water as appropriate daily will maintain good hydration in the eyes. The cleaner the blood of the young man, the more capacity his body will have to face this situation. We pray for him.

Young people remember that they are to form characters here for eternity, and that God requires of them to do the best they

can. Let those who have more experience watch the younger ones, and when you see them tempted, call them aside and pray with them and for them. The Lord would like us to recognize the great sacrifice that Christ has made for us, showing concern for the salvation of those whom he came to save. If young people seek Christ, he will make their efforts effective (Youth's Instructor, November 21, 1911).

Section 7 Health and Efficiency

Since the mind and soul find expression through the body, both mental and spiritual vigor depend largely on physical strength and activity; Anything that promotes physical health promotes the development of a strong mind and a balanced character. Without health, no one can distinctly understand or fully fulfill his obligations to himself, with their fellow men, or with their Creator. Health should therefore be looked after as faithfully as character. Knowledge of physiology and hygiene should be the basis of all educational effort. Education, 191

James 1: 2-5



Questions and Answers

22-08-2021

Question (Brother a):

Sister, I have a doubt, if the man before knowing the law of God and GOD, touched more than one woman, and after the baptism he reformed his life and did not continue to caress any type of sin in his mind, is he still destitute of the be able to baptize and anoint?

Answer:

Early Writings

The Evangelical Order

The Lord has shown that the Evangelical Order has been too feared and neglected. Formalism must be avoided; but in doing so, the order should not be neglected. There is order in heaven. There was order in the church when Christ was on earth, and after his departure order was strictly observed among his apostles. And now in these last days, as God is leading his children into the unity of faith, there is more real need for order than ever before; because, as God unites his children, Satan and his evil angels are too busy to prevent this unity and to destroy it. This is why men lacking in wisdom and judgment, who perhaps do not rule their own house well, are hurriedly sent into the field, and they do not exercise order or government over the few whom God has entrusted to them in their home;

and yet they believe they are capable of taking care of the flock. They make many wrong decisions, and those who do not know our faith judge all messengers by likening them to those men who sent themselves. In this way the cause of God suffers reproach, and the truth is shunned by many unbelievers who, if they did not see such circumstances, would manifest sincerity and desire to find out: Are things like that? PE 97.1

Men whose lives are not holy and who are not prepared to teach present truth enter the field without being recognized by the church or by the brothers in general, and as a result there is confusion and disunity. Some have a theory of truth, and may present the arguments that favor it, but they lack spirituality, judgment and experience; They fail in many things that they should understand before they can teach the truth. Others are not fluent in the arguments, but because a few brethren hear them praying well and giving a poignant exhortation from time to time, they are urged to go into the field, in order to dedicate themselves to a work for which God does not. you have prepared and for which you do not have enough experience or judgment. They manifest spiritual pride, or they exalt themselves and act under the delusional

thought that they are workers. They do not know themselves. They lack sound judgment and patient reasoning, they speak boastfully of themselves, and they assert many things that they cannot prove from the Word. God knows this; and therefore does not call such to work in these dangerous times, and the brothers must be careful, lest they drive those who were not called by him to enter the field. PE 97.2

Those men whom God did not call are generally the ones who show the greatest confidence that they have been called and that their work is very important. They enter the field and generally do not exert a good influence. However, in some places they have some measure of success, and this leads them and others to think that they have been surely called by God. The fact that they have some success is not positive evidence that they have been called by God; for the angels of God are now influencing the hearts of their sincere children to illuminate their understanding of present truth, so that they will accept and live it. And even when men who sent themselves place themselves where God did not put them and profess to be teachers, and there are souls who accept the truth by hearing them speak of it, this is not evidence that they were called by God. Souls who receive the truth through them will then be subjected to trials and bondage, because they will later discover that these men do not walk according to the counsel of God. Even when wicked men speak the truth, some may receive it; but this does not increase God's favor toward those who spoke. Men who

are ungodly are still ungodly, and their punishment will be according to the deception that they practiced towards the loved ones of God, and according to the confusion they introduced into the church; your sins will not remain covered, but will be exposed in the day of God's wrath. PE 98.1

These self-sent messengers are a curse to the cause. Some sincere souls place their trust in them, thinking that they act in accordance with the counsel of God and that they are in union with the church; and later they allow them to administer the rites, and, being clearly shown that they must do their first works, they allow themselves to be baptized by them. But when the light comes, as it must surely come, and they understand that these men are not what they believed they were, namely, messengers called and chosen by God, they remain mired in trials and doubts as to the truth they received, and they feel they must learn it all anew. They are haunted by perplexity, and the enemy disturbs them about their entire experience. They wonder if God led them or not, and they are not satisfied until they are re-baptized and started again. For the spirits of God's messengers it is more burdensome than entering new fields to go to places where those who were before exercised bad influence. The servants of God must act with simplicity and frankness, and not cover up wrongdoing; because they are between the living and the dead, and they will have to give an account of their faithfulness, their mission and the influence they exert over the flock of which the Lord made them

overseers. PE 99.1

Those who receive the truth and are put in such tests would have received the truth equally if those men had kept away, occupying the humble place that the Lord designated them. The eye of God watched over her jewels, and would have directed towards them his called and chosen messengers, men who would have acted understandingly. The light of truth would have shone before these souls, it would have revealed their true position to them, and they would have received the truth with understanding and would have been satisfied with its beauty and clarity. And feeling its powerful effects, they would have been strong and poured out a holy influence. PE 99.2

Again I was shown the danger of those who travel without God having called them. If they are successful, their lack of qualities will be felt. They will take measures lacking in judgment, and for lack of wisdom some precious souls will be alienated to the point that they can never be reached. I saw that the church must feel its responsibility and carefully and carefully ascertain the lives, qualities, and general conduct of those who profess to teach. If they don't give unequivocal evidence that God has called them, and that the "woe" weighs on them if they do not listen to this call, it is the duty of the church to act and make it known that these people are not recognized by the church as teachers. Such is the only conduct the church can follow to be blameless in this matter, because the burden rests with her. PE 100.1

I saw that this door can be closed through which the enemy enters to disturb the flock and leave it perplexed. I asked the angel how it could close. He said: "The church must turn to the Word of God and establish itself in the evangelical order, which has been overlooked and neglected." This is essential to bring unity and faith into the church. I saw that in the time of the apostles the church was in danger of being deceived and exploited by false teachers. Therefore the brothers chose men who had given good evidence that they were capable of managing their own house well and keeping order in their own families, and that they were capable of enlightening those who were in darkness. God was questioned about them, and then, according to the judgment of the church and the Holy Spirit, they were set apart by the laying on of hands. Having received their mandate from God and once approved by the church, they went out to baptize in the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and to administer the rites of the house of the Lord, often serving the saints, presenting them with the emblems of the broken body and shed blood of the crucified Savior, in order to keep fresh in the memory of his beloved children his sufferings and his death. PE 100.2

I saw that we are no safer now than the church in the days of the apostles in regard to false teachers; and, even when we go no further, we must take measures as special as those they took to ensure peace, harmony, and the unity of the flock. We have his example, and we must follow him. The

brothers of experience and sound judgment should come together, and following the Word of God and the sanction of the Holy Spirit, they should, with fervent prayer, lay hands on those who gave clear proof that they received their mandate from God, and set them aside. so that they dedicate themselves completely to their work. This act would reveal the sanction that the church gives them to go forth as messengers to proclaim the most solemn message ever given to men. PE 101.1

God will not entrust the care of his precious flock to men whose judgment and spirit have been weakened by earlier errors, such as so-called perfectionism and spiritism, men who, by their conduct while in such errors, dishonored themselves and brought reproach upon the cause of truth. Although they consider themselves free from error and competent to teach this last message, God will not accept them. He will not entrust precious souls to his care; for their judgment was perverted while they were in error and is now weakened. The Great and Holy is a jealous God, and wants his truth to be proclaimed by holy men. The holy law promulgated by God from Sinai is part of himself, and only holy men who strictly observe it will honor him by teaching it to others. PE 101.2

The servants of God who teach the truth must be men of judgment. They must be men who can withstand opposition without getting excited; for those who oppose the truth will attack those who teach it, and they will raise against it every objection that may be raised, and they will do so in the worst

possible way. God's servants who carry the message must be prepared to calmly and meekly remove these objections, using the light of truth. Opponents often speak to God's ministers in a provocative way, to make them manifest the same spirit in order to take advantage of it and declare to others that the teachers of the commandments have a bitter and harsh spirit, as reported. I saw that we must be prepared for objections, and with patience, judgment and meekness, recognize them the weight they deserve, without dismissing or eliminating them with positive assertions or later embarrassing the person who presented them or showing a hard spirit towards him. Rather, give objections their weight, and then present the light and power of truth, so that their weight will overcome and eliminate errors. This will create a good impression, and sincere opponents will recognize that they were wrong and that the commandment-keepers are not what they were accused of being. PE 102.1

Those who profess to be servants of the living God must be willing to be servants of all, instead of believing themselves exalted over their brothers, and they must possess a kind and courteous spirit. If they err, they must be willing to confess it fully. Sincerity of intentions cannot be used as an excuse for not confessing mistakes. Confession would not reduce the church's confidence in the messenger, while he would set a good example; a spirit of confession would be encouraged in the church, and the result would be a sweet union. Those who profess

to be teachers must be paragons of piety, meekness and humility, that is, they must possess a kind spirit, in order to win souls to Jesus and the truth of the Bible. A minister of Christ must be pure in his conversation and in his actions. You must always remember that you are handling the words of inspiration, the words of a holy God. He must also remember that the flock has been entrusted to his care, and that he is to take their cases to Jesus and intercede for them as Jesus intercedes for us with the Father. The children of Israel of old were pointed out to me, and I saw how pure and holy the ministers of the sanctuary were to be, because their work brought them into close relationship with God. Those who minister must be holy, pure, and without blemish, or God will destroy them. God has not changed. He is as holy and pure, as meticulous as he ever was. Those who profess to be ministers of Jesus must be men of experience and deep piety, and then they will be able to spread a holy influence in all times and places. PE 102.2

I have seen that it is now time for messengers to go wherever a door opens, and that God will go before them and open the hearts of some to hear. New places have to be entered, and wherever this is done, it will be good to go, if possible, two by two, so that they can hold each other's hands. A plan like this was presented: It would be good for two brothers to start together and travel in company to the darkest places, where there is much opposition, and where much work is needed, and with united efforts and energetic faith present the truth

to those who are there. in darkness. Then if you can accomplish more by visiting many places, go separately, but while on tour meet together often, to encourage each other for your faith, to strengthen and hold each other's hands. They should also consult themselves about the places that are open to them, and decide which of their gifts is most needed, and how they can be most successful in reaching hearts. Then when they part again, their courage and energy will have been renewed to face opposition and darkness, and in order to work with a sensitive heart to save perishing souls. PE 103.1

I saw that God's servants must not go over and over the same field of labor, but must seek souls in new places. Those who are already established in the truth should not demand so much of their work; for they must be able to stand alone, and strengthen those around them, while God's messengers visit dark and lonely places, presenting the truth to those who do not yet know it. PE 104.1

Patriarchs and Prophets Ch. 3

Chapter 3 The Temptation and the Fall
This chapter is based on Genesis 3.

NOT BEING possible to continue his rebellion in heaven, Satan found a new field of action for his enmity against God, by plotting the ruin of the human race. He saw in the happiness and in the peace that the holy couple enjoyed in Eden the delight that he had lost forever. Stimulated by envy, he

resolved to induce them to disobey and to draw upon themselves the guilt and punishment of sin. He would try to change his love into distrust, and his songs of praise into disgrace for his Creator. In this way he would not only throw these innocent beings into the misfortune in which he found himself, but he would also cause dishonor to God and heavens sorrow. PP54 34.1

Our first parents were constantly warned of the danger that threatened them. Heavenly messengers came to present to them the story of the fall of Satan and his machinations to destroy them; for which they explained extensively the nature of the divine government, that the prince of evil was trying to overthrow. It was disobedience to God's righteous commandments that brought about the downfall of Satan and his hosts. How important, then, that Adam and Eve honor that law, the only means by which order and equity can be maintained. PP54 34.2

God's law is as holy as himself. It is the revelation of your will, the reflection of your character, and the expression of your love and wisdom. The harmony of creation depends on the perfect agreement of all beings and things, animate and inanimate, with the law of the Creator. God has not only made laws for the government of living beings, but also for all the operations of nature. Everything obeys fixed laws, which cannot be circumvented. But while in nature everything is governed by natural laws, Only man, among all the inhabitants of the earth, is subject to the moral law. To man, the masterpiece of creation, God gave him the

power to understand his requirements, so that he would recognize the justice and benevolence of his law and his sacred right over him; and an obedient response is required of man. it obeys fixed laws, which cannot be circumvented. But while in nature everything is governed by natural laws, only man, among all the inhabitants of the earth, is subject to the moral law. To man, the masterpiece of creation, God gave him the power to understand his requirements, so that he would recognize the justice and benevolence of his law and his sacred right over him; and an obedient response is required of man. PP54 34.3

Like the angels, the inhabitants of Eden were to be tested. They could only retain their happy state if they were faithful to the law of the Creator. They could obey and live, or disobey and perish. God had showered them with rich blessings; but if they despised their will, He who did not forgive the angels who sinned would not forgive them either: the transgression would deprive them of all their gifts, and would bring them disgrace and ruin. PP54 35.1

The angels admonished Adam and Eve to be on guard against the tricks of Satan; for his efforts to lay a trap for them would be indefatigable. As long as they were obedient to God, the evil one could not harm them; for, if necessary, all the angels of heaven would be sent to his aid. If they firmly rejected his first insinuations, they would be as safe as the heavenly messengers themselves. But if they gave in to temptation, their nature would be depraved, and they would have no power or

disposition in themselves to resist Satan. PP54 35.2

The tree of wisdom had been put up as a test of his obedience and love for God. The Lord had decided to impose a single prohibition on them regarding the use of what was in the garden. If they belittled his will on this special point, they would be guilty of transgression. Satan would not continually follow them with his temptations; he could only approach them by the forbidden tree. If they tried to investigate the nature of this tree, they would be exposed to its deceptions. They were advised to pay careful attention to the admonition that God had sent them, and to conform to the instructions that he had seen fit to give them. PP54 35.3

To get what he wanted without warning, Satan chose the serpent as his medium, a well-suited disguise for his project of deception. The snake was at that time one of the most intelligent and beautiful beings on earth. It had wings, and when it flew it presented a dazzling appearance, with the color and brilliance of burnished gold. Perched on the heavy branches of the forbidden tree, while eating its delicious fruit, it captivated the attention and delighted the view that contemplated it. Thus, in the garden of peace, the destroyer stalked his prey. PP54 36.1

The angels had warned Eve to be careful not to separate from her husband while he was busy with his daily work in the garden; being with him would be in less danger of falling into temptation than being alone. But distracted in her pleasant labors,

unconsciously she moved away from her husband's side. Finding herself alone, she had a presentiment of danger, but dismissed her fears, telling herself that she had enough wisdom and power to understand evil and resist it. Disdaining the warning of the angels, she soon found herself ecstatic, gazing with curiosity and admiration at the forbidden tree. The fruit was beautiful, and he wondered why God had forbidden it. This was Satan's opportunity. As if discerning her thoughts, he addressed her saying: "So God has told you: Do not eat from every tree in the garden?" See Genesis 3. PP54 36.2

Eve was surprised and shocked when she heard the echo of her thoughts. But, in a melodious voice, the serpent continued with subtle praises of her beauty; and his words were not unpleasant to Eva. Instead of fleeing from that place, she remained in it, marveling to hear the serpent speak. If a being like angels had addressed her, she would have felt fear; but he did not imagine that the charming serpent could become an instrument of the fallen enemy. PP54 36.3

To Satan's trick question, Eve replied: "We eat the fruit of the trees in the garden; but of the fruit of the tree that is in the middle of the garden, God said: You shall not eat of it, nor touch it, lest you die. Then the serpent said to the woman: You will not die; but God knows that the day you eat of it, your eyes will be opened, and you will be like gods knowing good and evil. " PP54 37.1

He told her that by eating the fruit of this tree, they would reach a higher sphere of

existence and enter a wider field of wisdom. He added that he himself had eaten the forbidden fruit and had acquired the gift of speech as a result. He implied that out of selfishness the Lord did not want them to eat the fruit, for then they would rise to equality with him. Satan manifested that God had forbidden them to taste the fruit of that tree or to touch it, due to its wonderful properties of giving wisdom and power. The tempter affirmed that the divine warning would never be fulfilled; that it was done merely to intimidate them. How could they possibly die? Hadn't they eaten from the tree of life? The tempter added that God was trying to prevent them from reaching higher development and greater happiness. PP54 37.2

Such has been the work that Satan has carried out with great success, from the days of Adam to the present. It tempts men to mistrust God's love and doubt his wisdom. He constantly strives to awaken in human beings a spirit of irreverent curiosity, a restless and inquisitive desire to penetrate the inscrutable secrets of God's power and wisdom. In their efforts to scrutinize what God has seen fit to hide from us, many overlook the eternal truths he has revealed to us that are essential to our salvation. Satan induces men to disobedience by leading them to believe that they enter an admirable field of knowledge. But this is all a hoax. Proud of their ideas of progress, they trample on God's requirements, walking the road that leads to degradation and death. PP54 37.3

Satan led the holy couple to believe that

they would benefit by violating God's law. Do we not hear similar reasoning today? Many speak of the narrowness of those who obey God's commandments, while claiming to have broader ideas and enjoy greater freedom. What is this but the echo of the voice of Eden: "The day you eat of it," that is, the day you violate the divine commandment, "you will be as gods"? Satan claimed to have received great benefits for having eaten the forbidden fruit, but he never let it be seen that for the transgression he had been cast off from heaven. Although he had proven that sin brings infinite loss, he concealed his own misfortune to attract others to the same situation. So also the sinner tries to disguise his true character; can pretend to be holy, but his lofty profession only makes him all the more dangerous a trickster. He is on Satan's side and by trampling on God's law and inducing others to do the same, he is leading them to eternal ruin. PP54 38.1

Eve really believed Satan's words, but this belief did not save her from the penalty of sin. She did not believe in the words of God, and this led to her downfall. In the final judgment, men will not be condemned because they conscientiously believed a lie, but because they did not believe the truth, because they neglected the opportunity to learn the truth. Despite the sophisms with which Satan tries to establish otherwise, it is always disastrous to disobey God. We must apply our hearts to seek the truth. All the lessons that God commanded to record in His Word are for our warning and instruction. Were written to save us from

deception. Neglecting them will bring us ruin. We can be sure that anything that contradicts God's Word comes from Satan. PP54 38.2

The serpent took the fruit of the forbidden tree and put it in the hesitant hands of Eve. Then he reminded him of his own words that God had forbidden them to touch him, on pain of death. He told her that he would take no more harm from eating the fruit than from touching it. Not experiencing any bad results from what she had done, Eva dared to do more. He saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise; and took of its fruit, and did eat. " It was palatable, and as he ate, he seemed to feel a life-giving force, and he imagined that he was entering a higher state of existence. Without fear, He took the fruit and ate it. PP54 39.1

And now, having sinned, she became the agent of Satan to wreak ruin on her husband. With strange and abnormal excitement, and with his hands full of the forbidden fruit, he looked for it and related everything that had happened. PP54 39.2

A sad expression covered Adam's face. He was stunned and alarmed. To Eva's words, he replied that this must be the enemy against whom they had been warned; and that according to the divine sentence she must die. In response, Eve urged him to eat, repeating the serpent's assertion that they would not die. He claimed that the serpent's words must be true since he felt no evidence of God's displeasure; but, on the contrary, he experienced a delightful and

exhilarating influence, that stirred all his faculties with a new life, which seemed to him similar to that which inspired the heavenly messengers. PP54 39.3

Adam understood that his companion had violated the commandment of God, despising the only prohibition that had been placed on them as a proof of their fidelity and love. A terrible fight broke out in his mind. He regretted having let Eva leave his side. But now the mistake was made; He was going to be separated from his company, which had been such a joy to him. How could I do that? PP54 39.4

Adam had enjoyed the fellowship of God and the holy angels. He had beheld the glory of the Creator. He understood the lofty destiny that awaited the human race if men remained faithful to God. However, he forgot about all these blessings in fear of losing the gift that he held dear more than everyone else. Love, gratitude and loyalty to the Creator, all were smothered by love for Eve. She was a part of himself, and Adam couldn't bear the thought of a separation. He failed to understand that the same infinite Power that had created him from the dust of the earth and made him a beautifully shaped living being and that, as a demonstration of his love, had given him a companion, could very well provide him another. Adam resolved to share Eve's fate; if she was to die, he would die with her. After all, Adam said to himself, couldn't the wise serpent's words be true? Eve stood before him, as beautiful and seemingly innocent as before his disobedience. He expressed greater love for her than before.

No sign of death was noticeable on her, and so she decided to face the consequences. He took the fruit and ate it in haste. PP54 40.1

After his transgression, Adam imagined at first that he was entering a higher plane of existence. But soon the thought of his sin filled him with terror. The air that had hitherto been smooth and uniform in temperature seemed to cool the guilty couple's bodies. The love and peace they had enjoyed disappeared, and instead they felt the remorse of sin, the fear of the future and the nakedness of the soul. The cloak of light that had covered them disappeared, and to replace it they made aprons; because they could not present themselves naked in the sight of God and the holy angels. PP54 40.2

Now they began to see the true character of their sin. Adam rebuked his companion for her madness in leaving her side and allowing herself to be deceived by the serpent; but both presumed that the One who had given them so many tokens of his love would forgive that one and only transgression, or that they would not be subjected to the terrible punishment they had feared. PP54 40.3

Satan rejoiced in his triumph. He had tempted women to distrust God's love, doubt his wisdom, and violate his law; and by its means, cause the fall of Adam. PP54 41.1

But the great Lawgiver was going to make known to Adam and Eve the consequences of their sin. The divine presence manifested itself in the garden. In their former state of

innocence and holiness they used to cheerfully welcome the presence of their Creator; But now they fled in terror, and hid in the farthest part of the garden. "And Jehovah God called the man, and said to him, Where are you? And he answered: I heard your voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid. And he said: Who taught you that you were naked? Have you eaten from the tree that I commanded you not to eat? " PP54 41.2

Adam could not deny or excuse his sin; but instead of showing repentance, he blamed his wife, and thus God himself: "The woman you gave me as a companion gave me from the tree, and I ate. He who out of love for Eve had deliberately chosen to lose God's approval, his home in paradise, and a life of eternal rejoicing, now after his fall blamed his partner and even his Creator for his transgression. So terrible is the power of sin. PP54 41.3

When the woman was questioned: "What have you done?" He replied: "The snake deceived me, and I ate." "Why did you create the snake? Why did you let her into Eden? " These were the questions implicit in his apologies for his sin. Like Adam, she blamed God for her fall. The spirit of self-justification originated in the father of lies; It was manifested by our first parents as soon as they came under the influence of Satan, and it has been seen in all of Adam's sons and daughters. Instead of humbly confessing your sin, They try to justify themselves by blaming others, circumstances, God, and even murmur against divine blessings. PP54 41.4

The Lord then sentenced the serpent: "Because you have done this, you will be cursed among all the beasts and among all the animals of the field; on your chest you will walk, and dust you will eat all the days of your life. " Since the serpent had been Satan's instrument, he would share with him the penalty of divine judgment. After being the most beautiful and admired creature in the field, she was to be the most debased and detested of all, feared and hated by both man and animals. The words spoken to the serpent apply directly to Satan himself and point to his final defeat and destruction: "And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your seed and hers; this one will hurt your head, and you will hit him on the heel. " PP54 42.1

Eva was told about the sadness and pain she would suffer. And the Lord said: "Your husband will be your desire, and he will rule over you." In creation God had made her equal to Adam. If they had remained obedient to God, in accordance with his great law of love, they would always have been in mutual harmony; but sin had brought discord, and now union and harmony could be maintained only by submission to one or the other. Eve had been the first to sin, she had fallen into temptation because she had separated from her partner, contrary to divine instruction. Adam sinned at her behest, and now she was put in subjection to her husband. If the principles prescribed by the law of God had been appreciated by fallen humanity, this sentence, although it was a consequence of sin, it would have resulted in a blessing for

them; but the abuse on the part of the man of the supremacy that was given to him, has often made the lot of the woman very bitter and has made her life a burden. PP54 42.2

Together with her husband, Eva had been perfectly happy in their Edenic home; but, like the restless modern Eves, he flattered himself with ascending to a higher sphere than that which God had appointed him. In his eagerness to climb beyond his original position, he descended to a lower level. A similar result will be achieved by women who are unwilling to cheerfully carry out their life duties according to God's plan. In their effort to reach positions for which God has not prepared them, many are leaving empty the place where they could be a blessing. In your desire to achieve a higher position, many have sacrificed their true feminine dignity and the nobility of their character, and have left without doing the very work that Heaven appointed them. PP54 42.3

God manifested to Adam: "Because you obeyed the voice of your wife, and you ate of the tree of which I commanded you, saying, You shall not eat of it; Cursed is the land for your sake; with pain you will eat of it all the days of your life; thorns and thistles it will produce for you, and you will eat the grass of the field; in the sweat of your face you will eat bread until you return to earth; because of her you were taken: for dust you are, and to dust you will be turned. " PP54 43.1

It was God's will that the immaculate couple knew absolutely nothing of the bad. He had generously given them good, and

forbidden evil. But, against his command, they had eaten the forbidden fruit, and now they would continue to eat it and know evil all the days of their lives. From then on the human lineage would suffer the wiles of Satan. Instead of the pleasant tasks that they had been assigned until then, anxiety and work would be their luck. They would be subject to disappointment, affliction, pain, and ultimately, death. PP54 43.2

Under the curse of sin, all nature would bear witness to man of the character and consequences of rebellion against God. When God created man, he made him lord of all the earth and of all the beings that inhabited it. As long as Adam remained loyal to God, all nature remained under his lordship. But when he rebelled against divine law, the lower creatures rebelled against his rule. So the Lord, in his great mercy, he wanted to teach man the sanctity of his law and induce him to see from his own experience the danger of putting it aside, even in the least. PP54 43.3

The life of work and care, which would henceforth be man's destiny, was assigned out of love for him. It was a discipline that his sin had made necessary to curb the tendency to give in to appetites and passions and to develop habits of self-control. It was part of God's great plan to rescue man from the ruin and degradation of sin. PP54 44.1

The warning given to our first parents: "For the day that you eat of it, you will die" (Genesis 2:17), did not mean that they would die the same day that they ate the forbidden fruit, but that that day would be

the irrevocable sentence has been passed. Immortality had been promised them on condition that they were obedient; but through transgression they would lose their right to eternal life. The very day they sinned they would be sentenced to death. PP54 44.2

In order to have an endless existence, man had to continue eating from the tree of life. Deprived of this food, it would see its vitality gradually diminish until life is extinguished. It was Satan's plan for Adam and Eve to displease God through their disobedience; and he hoped that later, without obtaining forgiveness, they would continue to eat of the tree of life, and thus perpetuate a life of sin and misery. But after the fall, the holy angels were entrusted to guard the tree of life. These angels were surrounded by beams of light resembling blazing swords. No member of Adam's family was allowed to cross that barrier to eat the fruit of life; hence there is no immortal sinner. PP54 44.3

The wave of anguish that followed the transgression of our first parents is considered by many to be too severe a punishment for so insignificant a sin; and they question the wisdom and justice of God in their dealings with man. But if they studied the matter more deeply, they could discern their error. God created man in his likeness, free from sin. The earth had to be populated with beings somewhat inferior to the angels; but his obedience had to be proved; for God was not to allow the world to be filled with beings who despise his law. However, in his great mercy, he did not

point Adam to a severe test. The very lightness of the prohibition made sin extremely grave. If Adam could not withstand the smallest test, he would not have been able to withstand a greater one, had he been entrusted with greater responsibilities. PP54 44.4

If Adam had been subjected to a greater test, then those whose hearts are inclined towards evil would have apologized saying: "This is a small thing, and God is not demanding in small things." And so there would have been continual transgressions in seemingly small things, which pass uncensored among men. But God clearly indicated that sin in any degree is offensive to Him. PP54 45.1

Eve found it of little importance to disobey God by tasting the fruit of the forbidden tree and by tempting her husband to sin too; But his sin started the flood of pain over the world. Who can know, in the moment of temptation, the terrible consequences of a single misstep? PP54 45.2

Many who teach that the law of God is not binding on man, argue that it is impossible to obey its precepts. But if that were true, why did Adam suffer the punishment for his sin? The sin of our first parents brought guilt and anguish upon the world, and had the mercy and goodness of God not been manifested, the human race would have plunged into hopeless despair. Nobody be fooled. "The wages of sin is death." Romans 6:23. The law of God cannot be violated now more with impunity than when the sentence was pronounced against the father

of mankind. PP54 45.3

After his sin, Adam and Eve could no longer dwell in Eden. They fervently pleaded with God to allow them to remain in the home of their innocence and rejoicing. They confessed that they had forfeited all rights to that happy abode, and promised to render strict obedience to God in the future. But they were told that their nature had been depraved by sin, that their power to resist evil had diminished, and that they had opened the door for Satan to have easier access to them. If, being innocent, they had yielded to temptation; now, in their state of conscious guilt, they would have less strength to maintain their integrity. PP54 46.1

With humility and unspeakable sadness they said goodbye to their beautiful home, and went to dwell on the land, on which rested the curse of sin. The atmosphere, The temperature before so mild and uniform, was now subject to great changes, and the Lord graciously provided them with fur garments to protect them from the extremes of heat and cold. PP54 46.2

When they saw the first signs of decay in the fall of flowers and leaves, Adam and his companion grieved more deeply than men who mourn their dead do today. The death of the delicate and fragile flowers was actually a cause for sadness; but when the beautiful trees dropped their leaves, the scene vividly reminded them of the cold reality that death is the destiny of all that has life. PP54 46.3

The Garden of Eden remained on earth long after man was driven from its pleasant

paths. See Genesis 4:16. For a long time afterward, the fallen race was allowed to contemplate from afar the home of innocence, the entrance of which was barred by the vigilant angels. At the gate of paradise, guarded by cherubs, divine glory was revealed. * There Adam and his sons went to worship God. There they renewed their vows of obedience to that law whose transgression had thrown them from Eden. When the wave of iniquity covered the world, and the wickedness of men brought its destruction through the flood, the hand that had planted Eden removed it from the earth. But in the final restitution, when there is "a new heaven, and a new earth" (Revelation 21: 1), it is to be restored more gloriously beautified than at the beginning. PP54 46.4

Then those who have kept the commandments of God will breathe full of immortal vigor under the tree of life; And through the endless ages the inhabitants of the sinless worlds will contemplate in that garden of delights a model of the perfect work of God's creation, untouched by the curse of sin, a sample of what all the earth would have come to. to be if man had fulfilled the glorious plan of God. PP54 47.1

Core Rebellion - Chapter 16 - 1-50.
Rebellion against the leadership - These men of Israel complained and influenced the people to join them in rebellion, and even after God reached out His hand and swallowed up the evildoers, and the people fled in horror to their tents, their rebellion

was not cured. The depth of his disaffection was revealed even under the judgment of the Lord. The morning after the destruction of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram and their allies, the people approached Moses and Aaron and said, "You have killed the Lord's people." For this false accusation on the servants of God, thousands more were murdered, because there was sin, joy, and presumptuous wickedness in them (Letter 12a, 1893). 1BC 1114.2

(1 Samuel 15:23). Lessons from rebellion - I wonder if genuine rebellion is ever curable. Study in Patriarchs and Prophets the rebellion of Korah, Dathan and Abiram. This rebellion spread, including more than two men. [Here it refers to two men leading a rebellion in a certain field. - Editor.] It was led by two hundred and fifty princes of the congregation, renowned men. Call the rebellion by its correct name and the apostasy by its correct name, and then consider that the experience of the ancient people of God with all their objectionable characteristics was faithfully narrated for history. Scripture declares: & # 34; These things were written for our admonition, on whom the ends of the world have come. & # 34; And if the men and women who have the knowledge of the truth are so separated from their great Leader that they will take the great leader of the apostasy and call him Christ our Righteousness, it is because they have not sunk the well to the bottom of heaven. mines of truth. They cannot distinguish the precious mineral from the base material ... 1BC 1114.3

The Lord has allowed this matter to

develop as it has, to show how easily his people will be deceived when they depend on the words of men instead of searching the Scriptures for themselves, as the noble Bereans did, to see if these things are so ... 1BC 1114.4

The Rebellion and apostasy are in the very air we breathe. We will be affected by it unless by faith we depend on Christ with our defenseless souls. If men are so easily deceived, how will they resist when Satan personifies Christ and performs miracles? Who will not be moved by his misrepresentations? Professing to be Christ when only Satan is assuming the person of Christ and seemingly working the works of Christ? What will prevent God's people from giving their allegiance to false Christs? "Do not go after them." 1BC 1114.5

Doctrines must be clearly understood. Men accepted to teach the truth must be anchored; then your ship will withstand the storm and the tempest, because the anchor holds them firmly. The deceptions will increase and we must call the rebellion by its correct name. We must stand with all armor on. My brethren, you do not meet men only, but principalities and powers. We do not fight blood and flesh. Let Ephesians 6: 10-18 be read carefully (Letter 1, 1897). 1BC 1114.6

Christ came into our world not to help Satan develop rebellion, but to quell rebellion. Wherever men begin in rebellion, they will work in secret and in darkness, for they will not come as Christ has told them to do with those against whom they have

some affair, rather they will take their budget from falsehoods and enmities and evil conjectures and satanic representations. as did Satan with the angels below him, and won their sympathy through false representations (Letter 156, 1897). 1BC 1115.1

1-3. Princes Enlisted in Rebellion - These men of Israel were determined to resist all evidence to prove them wrong, and they went on and on in their course of disaffection until many were drawn to join them. Who were these? Not the weak, not the ignorant, not the ignorant. In that rebellion there were 250 famous princes in the congregation, men of renown (Letter 2a, 1892). 1BC 1115.2

3. Moses accused of hindering progress - Moses was accused of causing them not to enter the promised land. They said that God had not treated them that way. He hadn't said they would die in the desert. They would never believe that He had said this; but that it was Moses who said this, not the Lord; and that everything was arranged by Moses to never bring them to the land of Canaan (Spiritual Gifts 4a: 30). 1BC 1115.3

Korah Deceived Himself - Korah had cherished his envy and rebellion until he deceived himself, and actually thought that the congregation was a very righteous people, and that Moses was a tyrannical ruler, continually insisting on the need for the congregation to be holy. when there was no need for it, because they were holy (Spiritual Gifts 4a: 31). 1BC 1115.4

19. People fooled themselves: The people

thought that if Korah could guide them, encourage them and insist on their righteous deeds, rather than remind them of their failures, they should have a very peaceful and prosperous journey, and he would certainly guide them, not back and forth through the desert, but to the promised land. They said that it was Moses who had told them that they could not enter the land, and that the Lord had not said that. Korah, in his exalted self-confidence, rallied the entire congregation against Moses and Aaron, "at the door of the tabernacle of meeting" (Spiritual Gifts 4a: 31). 1BC 1115.5

#####

I have been told to expose to the people this story that appears in the Great Controversy so that everyone can compare their hearts in the light of the Eternal's word with the characteristics that are reflected there.

#####

Chapter 30 □□ The origin of evil and pain

For many the origin of sin and the reason for its existence is a cause of great perplexity. They see the work of evil with its terrible results of pain and desolation, and they wonder how all this can exist under the

sovereignty of the One whose wisdom, power and love are infinite. This is a mystery that cannot be explained. And their uncertainty and doubts blind them to the truths fully revealed in God's Word and essential for salvation. There are who. In their investigations about the existence of sin, they try to inquire what God never revealed; hence they do not find a solution to their difficulties; and those who are dominated by a disposition to doubt and brooding adduce it as an excuse for rejecting the words of Holy Scripture. Others, however, cannot give a satisfactory account of the great problem of evil, due to the circumstance that tradition and false interpretations have obscured the teachings of the Bible concerning the character of God, the nature of his government, and the principles of God. of his attitude toward sin. CS 483.1

It is impossible to explain the origin of sin and give a reason for its existence. However, it is possible to understand sufficiently what concerns the origin and final disposition of sin, to make fully manifest the justice and benevolence of God in his way of proceeding against all evil. Nothing is taught more clearly in the Holy Scriptures than the fact that God was in no way responsible for the introduction of sin into the world, and that there was no arbitrary withholding of God's grace, nor any error in the divine government. that gave rise to rebellion. Sin is an intruder, and there is no reason that can explain its presence. It is something mysterious and inexplicable; to excuse him would be to defend him. If any

excuse could be found in its favor or the cause of its existence pointed out, it would cease to be a sin. The only definition of sin is the one given by the Word of God: "Sin is the transgression of the law"; it is the outward manifestation of a principle in conflict with the great law of love that is the foundation of divine government. CS 484.1

Before the appearance of sin there was peace and joy throughout the universe. Everything was in perfect harmony with the will of the Creator. The love of God was above all, and the love of one another was impartial. Christ the Word, the Only Begotten of God, was one with the Eternal Father: one in nature, in character, and in designs; He was the only being in the entire universe who could enter into all the counsels and designs of God. It was through Christ that the Father brought about the creation of all heavenly beings. "By him were all things created, in the heavens, [...] whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers" (Colossians 1:16, VM); and all heaven paid homage to both Christ and the Father. CS 484.2

As the law of love was the foundation of God's government, the happiness of all created beings depended on their perfect harmony with the great principles of justice. God wants all his creatures to render him loving service and homage that comes from an intelligent appreciation of his character. He does not like forced submission, and gives everyone freedom to serve him voluntarily. CS 484.3

But there was a being who preferred to pervert this freedom. Sin was born in the

one who, after Christ, had been the most honored by God and the most exalted in honor and glory among the inhabitants of heaven. Before his fall, Lucifer was the first of the cherubim covering the holy and undefiled mercy seat. Thus says the Lord God: You are the seal of perfection, full of wisdom, and consummate in beauty! In Eden, garden of God, you were; Your clothing was made of every precious stone. You were the anointed cherub that you covered with your wings; I constituted you for this; On the holy mountain of God you were, amidst the stones of fire you walked. You were perfect in your ways from the day you were created, until iniquity was found in you. " Ezekiel 28: 12-15 (VM). CS 484.4

Lucifer could have continued to enjoy God's favor, loved and honored by the entire angelic host, using his noble powers to benefit others and to glorify his Maker. But the prophet says: "Your heart is puffed up because of your beauty; you have corrupted your wisdom because of your splendor. Vers. 17. Little by little, Lucifer abandoned himself to the desire for his own exaltation. "You have set your heart as the heart of God." "You [...] who said: [...] I will go up to heaven; on the stars of God I will exalt my throne, I will sit on the Mount of Assembly; I will soar above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High! " Ezekiel 28: 6; Isaiah 14:13, 14 (VM). Instead of making God the primary object of the affections and obedience of his creatures, Lucifer strove to earn their service and homage. And, coveting the honors that the Infinite Father had bestowed on his Son, this

prince of angels aspired to a power that only Christ had the right to exercise. CS 485.1

The whole heaven had rejoiced in reflecting the glory of the Creator and singing his praises. And as long as God was thus honored, all was peace and joy. But a discordant note came to break the heavenly harmonies. Love and self-exaltation, contrary to the Creator's plan, awakened forebodings of evil in the minds of those among whom the glory of God surpassed all. The heavenly councils argued with Lucifer. The Son of God made present to him the greatness, goodness and justice of the Creator, and the sacred and immutable nature of his law. God himself had established the order of heaven, and Lucifer by departing from it was going to dishonor his Creator and bring ruin upon himself. But the warning given in a spirit of infinite love and mercy only aroused a spirit of resistance. Lucifer let his jealousy and rivalry with Christ prevail, and he became even more stubborn. CS 485.2

Pride of his own glory made him wish for supremacy. Lucifer did not appreciate the high honors that God had bestowed on him as a gift from his Creator, and he felt no gratitude. He glorified his beauty and elevation, and aspired to be equal with God. He was loved and revered by the heavenly host. Angels delighted in executing his orders, and he was clothed with wisdom and glory over them all. However, the Son of God was the recognized Sovereign of heaven, and enjoyed the same authority and power as the Father. Christ took part in all

the counsels of God, while Lucifer was not allowed to thus enter into the divine plans. And this mighty angel wondered why Christ should have the supremacy and receive more honor than himself. CS 485.3

Leaving the place, which he occupied in the immediate presence of the Father, Lucifer went out to spread the spirit of discontent among the angels. Acting with mysterious secrecy and concealing for some time his true aims under an appearance of respect for God, he endeavored to arouse discontent with respect to the laws that governed divine beings, insinuating that they imposed unnecessary restrictions. He insisted that being endowed with a holy nature, angels must obey the dictates of their own will. He sought to win their sympathy by making them believe that God had wronged him, granting Christ supreme honor. He implied that by aspiring to greater power and honor, he was not trying to exalt himself but to ensure freedom for all the inhabitants of heaven, so that they could thus reach a higher level of existence. CS 486.1

In his great mercy, God endured Lucifer for a long time. He was not immediately expelled from his high post when he first allowed himself to be carried away by the spirit of discontent, nor when he began to present his false assertions to loyal angels. He was still held for a long time in heaven. Repeatedly and repeatedly, forgiveness was offered to him as long as he repented and submitted. To convince him of his mistake, efforts were made that only infinite love and wisdom were capable of. Until then the

spirit of discontent had not been known in heaven. Lucifer himself did not at first see how far this spirit would take him; he did not understand the true nature of his feelings. But when his discontent was proven to be wrong, Lucifer became convinced he was wrong. that what God asked was just, and that he should recognize it before all heaven. Had he done so, he would have saved himself and many angels. At that time he had not yet denied all obedience to God. Although he had left his position as the covering cherub, he would nevertheless have been restored to his office if, recognizing the wisdom of the Creator, he had been willing to return to God and if he had been content to take his rightful place in God's plan. But pride kept him from submitting. He insisted on defending his course by insisting that he did not need to repent, and he gave himself fully to the great conflict with his Maker. CS 486.2

Since then he devoted all the power of his great intelligence to the task of deceiving, to ensure the sympathy of the angels who had been under his command. Even the fact that Christ had warned and counseled him was distorted to serve his perfidious designs. For those most closely tied to him by love and trust, Satan led them to believe that he had been misjudged, that his position had not been respected, and that his freedom was being restricted. After having thus distorted the words of Christ, he went on to prevaricate and blatantly lie, accusing the Son of God of wanting to humiliate him before the inhabitants of

heaven. Furthermore he tried to create a false situation between himself and the still loyal angels. All those whom he could not completely bribe and lure to his side, he accused of indifference to the interests of celestial beings. He accused those who remained faithful to God, of what he was doing. CS 487.1

And to sustain against God the accusation of injustice towards him, he resorted to a false presentation of the words and acts of the Creator. His policy was to confuse angels with subtle arguments about God's designs. Everything simple was shrouded in mystery, and through cunning perversion, he raised doubts about Jehovah's strictest statements. His high position and his close relationship with the divine administration, gave greater force to his representations, and many angels were induced to join him in his rebellion against the heavenly authority. CS 487.2

God in his wisdom allowed Satan to continue his work until the spirit of disaffection turned into active rebellion. It was necessary for his plans to be fully developed so that his nature and tendencies were visible to all. Lucifer, as the anointed cherub, had been greatly exalted; He was very much loved by the celestial beings and exerted a powerful influence over them. God's government did not include only the inhabitants of heaven but also those of all the worlds that he had created; and Satan thought that if he could drag the angels from heaven in their rebellion, he could also drag the inhabitants of the other worlds. He had cunningly presented his view of the

matter, using sophistry and fraud to achieve his ends. He had great power to deceive, and by wearing his lying disguise he had gained an advantage. Not even loyal angels could fully discern his character or see where his work was leading. CS 487.3 < Satan had been so highly honored, and all his acts were so clothed in mystery, that it was difficult to reveal to the angels the true nature of his work. Before its full development, sin could not appear for the evil that it really was. Until then it had not existed in God's universe, and the holy beings had no idea of its nature and evil. They could not even foresee the dire consequences that would result from setting aside God's law. In the beginning, Satan had concealed his work under a cunning profession of loyalty to God. He asserted that he was awake to honor God, strengthen his government and ensure the good of all the inhabitants of heaven. While spreading discontent among the angels under his command, he pretended to do everything possible to make that same discontent disappear. He held that the changes he demanded in the order and laws of God's government were necessary to preserve harmony in heaven. CS 488.1

In his attitude toward sin, God could not but act with justice and truth. Satan could use weapons that God could not use: flattery and deception. Satan had tried to falsify the Word of God and had falsely represented his plan of government before the angels, maintaining that God was not just in imposing laws and rules on the inhabitants of heaven; that by demanding submission and obedience from his creatures, he was only seeking his own glory. That is why it should be made manifest before the inhabitants of heaven and before those of all the worlds, that God's government was just and His law perfect. Satan had implied that he himself was trying to promote the good of the universe. All had to come to understand the true character of the usurper and the purpose behind him. You had to give him time to make himself known for his wicked acts. CS 488.2

Satan blamed the law and the government of God for the discord that his own conduct had brought into heaven. It declared that all evil came from divine administration. He asserted that what he himself wanted was to perfect Jehovah's statutes. It was therefore necessary for him to make known the nature of his claims and the results of the changes he proposed to introduce in divine law. His own work was to condemn him. Satan had declared from the beginning that he was not in rebellion. The entire universe must see the seducer unmasked. CS 488.3

Even when it was resolved that Satan could no longer remain in heaven, the Infinite Wisdom did not destroy him. Since only a loving service can be acceptable to God, the submission of his creatures must come from a conviction of his justice and benevolence. The inhabitants of heaven and other worlds, being unprepared to understand the nature and consequences of sin, could not have recognized the justice and mercy of God in the destruction of Satan. Had they been immediately annihilated, they would have

served God out of fear rather than out of love. The influence of the seducer would not have been completely destroyed, nor would the spirit of rebellion have been completely eradicated. For the good of the entire universe throughout the endless ages, it was necessary to allow evil to reach maturity, and for Satan to develop his principles more fully, so that all created beings would recognize the true character of the charges he cast. him against the divine government and so that the justice and mercy of God, as well as the immutable character of his law, would remain forever incontrovertible. CS 489.1

The rebellion of Satan, as a perpetual testimony to the nature and terrible results of sin, was to serve as a lesson to the universe throughout the course of future ages. The work of Satan's government, its effects on men and angels, would reveal the results of the contempt for divine authority. They would show that on the existence of the government of God and on his law depends the welfare of all the creatures that he has formed. In this way the history of the terrible experiment in rebellion would be for all holy beings an eternal safeguard destined to guard them against all deception regarding the nature of the transgression, and to keep them from committing sin and suffering the consequent punishment. CS 489.2

The great usurper continued to justify himself until the very end of the controversy in heaven. When it was revealed that, with all his minions, he was to be expelled from the abodes of bliss, the rebel leader boldly

declared his disregard for the law of the Creator. He reiterated his assertion that angels did not need subjection, but should be allowed to follow their own will, which would always direct them well. He denounced the divine statutes as a restriction of his freedom and declared that the object he pursued was to ensure the abolition of the law so that, free from this hindrance, the hosts of heaven could reach a higher and glorious degree of existence. CS 489.3

By mutual agreement Satan and his host blamed Christ for their rebellion, declaring that if they had not been censured, they would not have rebelled. Thus stubborn and arrogant in their disloyalty, vainly beginning to upset the government of God, at the same time that in blasphemy they claimed to be themselves innocent victims of an oppressive power, the great rebel and all his followers were at last thrown out of heaven. CS 490.1

The same spirit that fostered rebellion in heaven continues to inspire you on earth. Satan has followed the same policy with men that he followed with angels. His spirit now reigns in the children of disobedience. Like him, they try to break the brake of the law of God, and promise men freedom through the transgression of its precepts. Rebuking sin still awakens the spirit of hatred and resistance. When the messengers that God sends to warn touch the conscience, Satan induces men to justify themselves and to seek the sympathy of others in their way of sin. Instead of making amends for their mistakes, they arouse

indignation against the one who rebukes them, as if this were the only cause of the difficulty. From the days of righteous Abel to ours, such has been the spirit that has manifested itself against those who dared to condemn sin. CS 490.2

By the same misrepresentation of God's character that he used in heaven to make him appear severe and tyrannical, Satan led man to sin. And accomplished this, he declared that God's unjust restrictions had been the cause of man's fall, as they had been of his own rebellion. CS 490.3

But the eternal God himself makes his character known in this way: "Jehovah, Jehovah, God compassionate and gracious, slow in anger and great in mercy and faithfulness: showing mercy to the thousandth generation; who forgives iniquity, transgression, and sin, but who will by no means hold the rebellious innocent! " Exodus 34: 6, 7 (VM). CS 490.4

By casting Satan out of heaven, God demonstrated his justice and upheld the honor of his throne. But when man sinned by yielding to the seductions of the apostate spirit, God gave a proof of his love, allowing his only begotten Son to die for the fallen race. The character of God is made manifest in the atoning sacrifice of Christ. The powerful argument of the cross demonstrates to the entire universe that God's government was in no way responsible for the path of sin that Lucifer had chosen. CS 491.1

The character of the great deceiver was shown as it was in the struggle between Christ and Satan, during the earthly ministry

of the Savior. Nothing could have so completely uprooted the sympathies that the heavenly angels and the entire loyal universe could feel towards Satan, as his cruel war against the world's Redeemer. His bold and blasphemous request that Christ pay him homage, his proud presumption that made him transport him to the top of the mountain and the battlements of the temple, the malevolent intention that he showed by urging him to throw himself from that dizzying height, the implacable relentlessness with which he pursued the Savior everywhere, and inspired the hearts of the priests and the people to reject his love and to cry out at last: "Crucify him! Crucify him!" All this aroused the amazement and indignation of the universe. CS 491.2

It was Satan who led the world to reject Christ. The prince of evil did his best and used all his cunning to kill Jesus, for he saw that the mercy and love of the Savior, his compassion and tender piety were representing the character of God before the world. Satan disputed all the claims of the Son of God, and he employed men as his agents to fill the life of the Savior with sufferings and sorrows. The sophisms and lies by which he sought to obstruct the work of Jesus, the hatred manifested by the children of rebellion, his cruel accusations against the One whose life was ruled by unprecedented goodness, all stemmed from a profound sense of vengeance. ingrained. The concentrated fires of envy and malice, hatred and revenge, broke out on Calvary against the Son of God, while heaven

watched in silent horror. CS 491.3

With the great sacrifice already completed, Christ ascended to heaven, refusing the adoration of the angels, as long as he had not presented the petition: "Father, those you have given me, I want that where I am, they also be with me" . John 17:24. Then, With unspeakable love and power, the Father replied from his throne: "Let all the angels of God worship him." Hebrews 1: 6. There was not a blemish on Jesus. His humiliation finished, his sacrifice accomplished, he was given a name that is above all other names. CS 491.4

That was when Satan's guilt stood out in all its nakedness. He had revealed his true character as a liar and a murderer. It was seen that the same spirit with which he ruled the sons of men who were under his power, would have manifested it in heaven if he had been able to rule the inhabitants of it. He had asserted that transgression of God's law would bring freedom and exaltation; but what it actually brought was bondage and degradation. CS 492.1

Satan's false charges against the character of divine government appeared in their true light. He had accused God of seeking only his own exaltation with the demands of submission and obedience on the part of his creatures, and had declared that while the Creator demanded that all deny themselves he himself did not practice self-denial or make any sacrifice. . Then it was seen that to save a fallen and sinful race, the Lawgiver of the universe had made the greatest sacrifice that love could inspire, for "God was in Christ reconciling the world to himself." 2

Corinthians 5:19. It was further seen that while Lucifer had opened the door to sin because of his thirst for honor and supremacy, Christ, to destroy sin, had humbled himself and made himself obedient to the point of death. CS 492.2

God had manifested how much He hates the principles of rebellion. All heaven saw his justice revealed, both in the condemnation of Satan and in the redemption of man. Lucifer had declared that if the law of God was immutable and its penalty irremissible, every transgressor must be excluded forever from the grace of the Creator. He had held that the sinful race was beyond the reach of redemption and was therefore his rightful prey. But the death of Christ was an irrefutable argument in favor of man. The penalty of the law fell upon him who was equal to God, and man was left free to accept God's justice and to triumph over Satan's power through a life of repentance and humiliation, as the Son of God had triumphed. So God is just at the same time that it justifies all those who believe in Jesus. CS 492.3

But it was not only to accomplish the redemption of man that Christ came to earth to suffer and die. He came to magnify the law and make it honorable. Nor was it just so that the inhabitants of this world would respect the law that should be respected, but also to demonstrate to all the worlds of the universe that God's law is immutable. If her demands could have been discarded, the Son of God would not have needed to give his life to atone for her transgression. The death of Christ proves

that the law is immutable. And the sacrifice to which infinite love impelled the Father and the Son so that sinners might be redeemed, it proves to the entire universe that nothing inferior to this plan would have sufficed to demonstrate it that justice and mercy are the foundation of God's law and government. CS 493.1

In the final execution of the judgment it will be seen that there is no cause for sin. When the Judge of all the earth asks Satan, "Why did you rebel against me and snatch subjects from my kingdom?" The author of evil will be able to offer no excuse. All mouths will remain closed, all rebellious hosts will be speechless. CS 493.2

While the cross of Calvary proclaims the immutable character of the law, it declares to the universe that the wages of sin is death. The dying cry of the Savior, "It is finished," was the touch of agony for Satan. It was then that the great conflict that had lasted so long was settled and the final extirpation of evil assured. The Son of God crossed the threshold of the tomb, "to destroy by death the one who had the rule of death, namely, the devil." Hebrews 2:14. Lucifer's desire to exalt himself had made him say: "Above the stars of God I will exalt my throne, [...] I will be like the Most High!" God declares: "I turn you to ashes on the earth, [...] and you will no longer exist forever." Isaiah 14:13, 14; Ezekiel 28:18, 19 (VM). That will be when the day burning like a furnace comes; and all the proud, and all that do evil, will be stubble; and that day that comes will burn them up, says the Lord of hosts, who will leave them neither root

nor branch. Malachi 4: 1. CS 493.3

The whole universe will have seen the nature and results of sin. And his complete destruction, which at first would have frightened the angels and dishonored God, will then justify God's love and establish his glory before a universe of beings who will delight in doing his will, and in whose hearts his law will be found. Never again will evil manifest itself. God's Word says, "Affliction will not arise the second time." Nahum 1: 9 (VM). The law of God that Satan reviled as a yoke of bondage will be honored as the law of freedom. After having passed through such a trial and experience, creation will never deviate from submission to the One who made Himself known in his works as God of unfathomable love and infinite wisdom. CS 493.4

Testimony: 08-19-2021

(Disqualified from the Office of Baptizing and Anointing)

August 19, 2021. At dawn the Lord told me: raise your voice at this hour, and say thus to my people:

When a man gets close to a woman and knows it, whether in a lawful [or] illegal act; According to my divine law, this man becomes, before Me, the husband of that woman and she becomes his wife. Even for a short time, as has become customary in this world, what has become so ephemeral and licentious in this world of sin, has created great disagreements among the professed religious world of the almighty in this present truth. Although, the human norm accepts any eventuality after baptism,

not so heaven; Although the one who is baptized is a new creature and begins a life in Christ Jesus, sin leaves traces; God forgives the sinner, plus his old practices, the imprint that they created on the person remains; but now in Christ Jesus the burden is lighter and easier, thanks to the faith placed in Him; an abused woman who gave birth to a child from that abuse, and then meets the Eternal and gives herself to Him, begins to live for Him, and although her past is unchangeable; The point of seeing it now by faith, in Christ Jesus, makes her live in peace, in joy, gratitude and love begins to flow in her being. Law of Moses says: that the man who wishes to give a letter of divorce to his wife, can do so. And the Master when he was among mortals declared that this had been because of the hardness of heart of those of old, now He declared that only man and woman were separated by reason of adultery. Weren't those words inspired by God, those that were written there in Matthew 5? We also see that through her servant Ellen G. White it was also stipulated that the separation between man and woman was by death, and that permission was given for her to have a second marriage. There we see him in the Christian Home, in chapter 56; and in the book Sexual Conduct, Adultery and Divorce, chapters 4 and 10.

More miserable is the mortal's condition, that his sinful situation is such that he calls evil good, and good he calls bad; so that the privileges suit your circumstances; and not only accommodates them for himself, but also by his crooked example introduces his

crookedness in others.

Do you not know that The Eternal prepares and designates his own in the final link of the history of this world, for the world coming? they are all his children, but all these are accommodated by Him in their different positions: the martyrs, those of the great multitude, those of the special resurrection, the 144 thousand. It is not up to the mortal to place himself in these qualifications, this is the prerogative of the Eternal; but all will be saved and will enjoy immortality, and the renewed earth where the passage will be opened to the mortal, now immortal, throughout the vast universe. Everything that does not concern salvation will be brought up in these last times by those whose minds the enemy fierce, to remove the concentration of reality, that we are on the edge of the investing of the Holy Spirit, and this must monopolize all our concentration.

But although this is true, when a heresy is introduced in the people, the one who raises their voice or those who raise it in favor of the truth, They do it by divine mandate and after giving the right touch the flock must decide whether to follow God or Baal; but the one who gave the right touch will not continue giving it for a long time, more the one who did not pay attention and ignored will be guilty of his soul by his own decision.

In Matthew 5 there we see the beatitudes, he referred to me for the people in this hour, that after the beatitudes began the changes that the Eternal, He Himself stipulated there in verses 27 to 48. Those

hard changes for many, but seen by The Eternal necessary for the salvation of mortal, were by Him there declared. How many at that time believed themselves worthy not to touch any other woman but his? but in his sight and heart desiring others they fell as adulterers in that line, when the Eternal stipulated this and raised the norm. Did El Eterno change more for this? No; According to the old days, his norm rises up in front of us and little by little so that mortals understand His holiness, and that without it it is impossible to please God; if we really want to be joint heirs with the heavenly homeland, we must strive to raise the standard and not lower it under our own reasoning.

The woman was put up for various services in the ranks of the Eternal; but this one escalates by own will, induced by the enemy of the souls and support of those who go against God, to be priestesses, shepherds. The world applauds him, the clergy acclaim him, but he does not pass the test of the Most High, and without this, eternal life is denied to the one who openly proceeds in such a way before God and his requirements. The light came to the world when the darkness was denser, and not for that reason the darkness prevailed because the light always triumphed and always will triumph. He who does not admit or accept women as shepherds, and that is not why the woman is less or denigrated in the eyes of others, the more he has other functions set by God such as educating children, and that the older ones educate the younger ones, and so on. Thus they faithfully fulfill

this part and they will inherit eternal life.

Thus in the same way, the man whose flesh has been linked to various meats, even if it were not under legitimate marriage, even knowing the law or not of the Eternal , is disqualified from the offices of baptizing and anointing; more according to the woman who cannot and it is illegal for her to aspire to the position of being a priest, but if she can do other tasks in the Eternal's vineyard; in addition, the man with these indications has a wide field in which to work in the Lord's vineyard; and with humility and submission before the Eternal, guarding the thoughts, reasonings and feelings in Christ Jesus so as not to fall prey to the same trap that the enemy of souls has set in women, of wanting to climb to a position that does not correspond to him. , not by human prerogative but rather by divine mandate, man must do himself.

I have heard people who classify themselves as martyrs, they say: as I will not leave the city, that is my qualification. And others, I have heard qualify as that there are already 144 thousand because they have gone out to the field. But who is the mortal to declare this? Will we give advice to the Most High and impose our thoughts on his thoughts? Oh, if the mortal knew what it is to be in the presence of the Eternal and feel that his eyes see us; and feel what it feels like to be before the divine gaze, they would not be emboldened and enter forbidden terrain, and they would not give themselves freedoms that do not correspond to them. and power to tell others who will be saved and who will be lost. Never do any mortal

do this, because great surprises are and will be in front of you, and whoever thinks he is saved will lose his life. Only in heaven are there books that really count on this, and no mortal has a prerogative on this.

Another point that I have been asked to speak at this time is the practice of sanctified flesh. Many practice it openly: once saved always saved. Still others practice it slyly, even sometimes without realizing it: in that after I was baptized the old man was left behind, and now everything is lawful for me in the Lord's vineyard, every place in his work is lawful for me. More as it has been explained to me before this and thus I have exposed it, in the same way those who aspire to places, or are placed by others, or themselves, work in places that the Eternal exempts them, since the Lord in his infinite wisdom knows for sure the reason for all this.

I have been allowed to know that he also refers this. The child will not recognize or understand the role of father until he is himself a father. Likewise, he who has not been faithful to his body, to his neighbor and to God will not be able to fully understand God's faithfulness to his people. You will be able to visualize it the more you will lack such experience, It can be used by God and highlighted in many other areas, but only by divine revelation will it be able to appropriate its visualization. According to Cor  , in the past he aspired to a position that God himself described as not corresponding to him; and we know the end of this, so the reckless man works in his heart by placing himself before the Eternal

what he does not confer on him. A man who likes children but has never been a biological father will never feel the same as the biological father; This, because the one who created us did it and stipulated it like this.

These words have been given to me to expose to the people at this time and I faithfully share them, I do not aspire to anything in this life but to walk in the footsteps of the Master ; understand or not understand his mandates, I follow him and I will follow him wherever he leads me and I encourage everyone to follow him in the same way. Only He was among us and was at the right hand of His Father, and only He knows the true way and not any mortal; Let us analyze today conscientiously who we are inclined to follow, whether the Eternal or the mortal. Dear God, it is my request and prayer that we follow the Eternal, and be freed from the storm that rages in this now. May the Eternal bless us.

Matthew 5: 27-48

27. You have heard that it was said by the ancients: You shall not commit adultery:

28. But I tell you that anyone who looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart.

29. Therefore, if your right eye should scandalize you, take it out, and throw it out of you, it is better for you if one of your limbs perishes, than that your whole body is thrown into hell.

30. And if your right hand scandalizes you, cut it off, and throw it out of you: it is better for you if one of your limbs perishes, and

not that your whole body be thrown into hell.

31. It has also been said: Whoever repudiates his wife, give her a letter of divorce:

32. But I say to you that whoever divorces his wife, except for the cause of fornication, causes her to commit adultery; and whoever marries the divorced woman commits adultery.

33. You have heard that it was said to the ancients: You will not perjure yourself; but you will pay your oaths to the Lord.

34. I therefore say to you: do not swear in any way: not by heaven, because it is the throne of God;

35. Nor by the earth, because it is his footstool; nor by Jerusalem, because it is the city of the great King.

36. You will not swear by your head, because you cannot make hair white or black.

37. But be your speech: yes, Yes; nerd; because what is more of this, it comes from evil.

38. You have heard that it was said: An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.

39. But I say to you: do not resist evil; before anyone who slaps you on your right cheek, turn the other also to him;

40. And whoever wants to sue you and take off your tunic, let him also have your cloak;

41. And anyone who will force you to go one mile, go with him two.

42. Give to the one who asks you; And do not refuse him who wants to borrow from you.

43. You have heard that it was said: You

shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy.

44. But I say to you: Love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who abuse and persecute you;

45. So that you may be children of your Father who is in heaven: who makes his sun rise on the good and the bad; and sends rain on the just and the unjust.

46. Because if you love those who love you, what reward will you have? Do not even so the publicans?

47. And if you greet your brothers only, what do you do more? Do not the publicans also so?

48. Be ye therefore perfect, as your Father who is in heaven is perfect.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister M):

Can usury or interest arise among the children of God because of debt?

Answer:

No.

Exodus 22:25; Leviticus 25: 35-37; Deuteronomy 23:19; Psalm 15: 5; Ezekiel 18: 8; Luke 6:30.

The man who lends with usury (interest) to his brother in the Faith is not a child of God because he does not follow God's plan.

Matthew 7: 21-29:

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister J):



Purify blood

Answer:

Purifying broth & # 34; Basic & # 34;

The value of vegetable broths to purify the blood and cleanse the body of toxins is well known. These broths can be made from various vegetables and in different ways, and they are very effective.

Perhaps the most cleansing and easy-to-prepare broth is the one I explain below: In a liter of water, a branch of celery, a bunch of fresh nettles, a chopped onion and a little salt are boiled for half an hour. If it lacks celery or nettles, you can prepare it with other vegetables, such as cabbage (collard greens), lettuce, borage, etc. The greenest or hardest leaves will be chosen, since they are the ones with the most chlorophyll. Only the broth will be taken, the vegetables are discarded.

It can be prepared at night, and in the morning when you get up you will have a glass, hot or cold, it depends on the time of year, or the preference of the patient; another glass before lunch and another before dinner, half an hour or an hour before each meal. The juice of a freshly squeezed lemon will be added to each glass, mixing it at the moment of taking it.

The three glasses of purifying broth mixed with the lemon juice will be taken for a month. Some people, seeing the extraordinary benefits that it has produced, continue to take it throughout the year, but this is not recommended. However, it is beneficial to take it fifteen or twenty days in

spring, and the same in autumn, as a prophylaxis.

***** Purifying broth
& # 34; Progressive & # 34;

The Cleansing Broth & # 34; Progressive & # 34; It is very effective in cleaning the body of toxins and lowering the levels of sugar, cholesterol and uric acid. It is very useful to fight skin diseases such as eczema, acne, psoriasis. It is essential for kidney problems, from grit to kidney stones and urinary tract infections. It is very good to treat rheumatism, varicose veins, asthma, bronchitis and in general for all chronic diseases.

This broth is prepared as follows: It is boiled for half an hour, a liter of water, a branch of celery, a bunch of fresh nettles, a chopped onion and a little salt. During the time when there are no nettles or celery, any other vegetables will be used, such as lettuce leaves, cabbage, borage, etc. The greenest or hardest leaves will always be chosen, which are the ones that contain the most chlorophyll and therefore are the ones that purify the most. < br> In the morning when you get up you will have a glass, instead of the coffee with milk that most people drink, another before lunch and another before dinner, half an hour or an hour before each meal. The juice of a freshly squeezed lemon will be added to each glass and it will be taken hot or cold depending on the time of year or the preference of the patient.

During the first week of treatment, take three glasses a day, adding to each one of

them the juice of a lemon; the second week the juice of two lemons will be added to each glass, which will mean six lemons a day, and the third week the juice of three lemons will be added to each glass, for a total of nine lemons a day. This is the progressive system, very effective and beneficial. For those patients unable to tolerate a lot of lemon, they can lower the dose according to their tolerance. Once the cure is done, the broth and lemons should no longer be taken, except for three weeks in spring and three in autumn as prophylaxis.

To this purifying broth & # 34; Progressive & # 34; It is highly recommended to add two cloves of raw garlic, crushed in the mortar, in each glass or shot. It is highly indicated especially for rheumatism, osteoarthritis, arthritis, gout, cholesterol, arteriosclerosis, thrombosis, hypertension and heart diseases.

The garlic cure is also indicated for infectious diseases such as tuberculosis, fungi, candidiasis. It works well for the liver and digestive system, curing and preventing cancer in some cases. for Progressive & # 34; It is highly recommended to add two cloves of raw garlic, crushed in the mortar, in each glass or shot. It is highly indicated especially for rheumatism, osteoarthritis, arthritis, gout, cholesterol, arteriosclerosis, thrombosis, hypertension and heart diseases.

The garlic cure is also indicated for infectious diseases such as tuberculosis, fungi, candidiasis. It works well for the liver and digestive system, curing and preventing

cancer in some cases. for Progressive & # 34; It is highly recommended to add two cloves of raw garlic, crushed in the mortar, in each glass or shot. It is highly indicated especially for rheumatism, osteoarthritis, arthritis, gout, cholesterol, arteriosclerosis, thrombosis, hypertension and heart diseases.

The garlic cure is also indicated for infectious diseases such as tuberculosis, fungi, candidiasis. It works well for the liver and digestive system, curing and preventing cancer in some cases. for The garlic cure is also indicated for infectious diseases such as tuberculosis, fungi, candidiasis. It works well for the liver and digestive system, curing and preventing cancer in some cases. for The garlic cure is also indicated for infectious diseases such as tuberculosis, fungi, candidiasis. It works well for the liver and digestive system, curing and preventing cancer in some cases. for

Questions and Answers

15-08-2021

Question (Anonymous):

Any method that can help me eat twice a day?

Answer:

Personally, I changed from three meals to two when I had 4 young children and they demanded their third meal.

Here's an example:

I started with a strong breakfast at 7:00 am (tortillas, beans, salad), at 12:00 MD a less strong meal (root soup and vegetables); and at 5:00 pm I gave them fruit in a smoothie or fruit directly with nuts to eat.

I shared it with them for 7 weeks, and then only they ate the fruit and nuts; and me just a mint tea and some bitter herb. So my Health improved a lot and I managed to eliminate the third meal. Then when they were older they would venture out for tea with me in the afternoon and put the fruit or smoothie aside.

Benefits:

• Better digestion (assimilation and elimination)

• Deep sleep for • Better concentration and retention

• Optimal nervous system, etc.

The Two Meal Plan

272. In many cases, it is better to eat twice a day than three. Dinner, at an early hour, interrupts the digestion of the previous meal. At a late hour, it does not have time to be digested before bedtime. In this way, the stomach does not have the proper rest, sleep is disturbed, the brain and nerves become tired, the appetite for breakfast is lost, and the whole organism does not receive new vigor, nor is it ready to carry out the duties of the day. "Education, 201 (1903). CRA 208.3

[Two Meal Plan for Children " 343, 344] CRA 209.1

273. The habit of eating only twice a day is generally recognized as beneficial to health. However, in some circumstances there will be people who require a third meal that should be light and very easy to digest. Some cookies or baked toast with fruit or cereal coffee are the most convenient for dinner. "The Ministry of Healing, 247 (1905). CRA 209.2

274. Most people will enjoy better health if they eat two meals a day instead of three; Others, within their circumstances, may demand food at dinner time; but this food must be very light. No one should be a criterion for everyone, or pretend that each one acts like him. CRA 209.3

Never deprive your stomach of what your health demands, and never abuse it or impose a burden on it that it should not carry. Cultivate self-control. Curb your appetite, keeping it under the control of reason. Do not consider it necessary to load your table with unhealthy food when you have visitors. Take into account the health of your family, the influence it exerts on your children and the habits and tastes of your visits. âChristian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 58; Counsels on Health, 156 (1890). CRA 209.4

275. For some it is an irresistible temptation to see others eat the third meal, and they imagine that they are hungry, when in reality it is not a sensation that invites them to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with principles. firm, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. âTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

keeping it under the control of reason. Do not consider it necessary to load your table with unhealthy food when you have visitors. Take into account the health of your family, the influence it exerts on your children and the habits and tastes of your visits. âChristian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 58; Counsels on Health, 156 (1890). CRA 209.4

275. For some it is an irresistible temptation to see others eat the third meal, and they imagine that they are hungry, when in reality it is not a sensation that invites them to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with principles. firm, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. âTestimonies for

the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

keeping it under the control of reason. Do not consider it necessary to load your table with unhealthy food when you have visitors. Take into account the health of your family, the influence it exerts on your children and the habits and tastes of your visits. âChristian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 58; Counsels on Health, 156 (1890). CRA 209.4

275. For some it is an irresistible temptation to see others eat the third meal, and they imagine that they are hungry, when in reality it is not a sensation that invites them to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with principles. firm, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. âTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

Do not consider it necessary to load your table with unhealthy food when you have visitors. Take into account the health of your family, the influence it exerts on your children and the habits and tastes of your visits. âChristian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 58; Counsels on Health, 156 (1890). CRA 209.4

275. For some it is an irresistible temptation to see others eat the third meal, and they imagine that they are hungry, when in reality it is not a sensation that invites them to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with principles. firm, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. âTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

Do not consider it necessary to load your

table with unhealthy food when you have visitors. Take into account the health of your family, the influence it exerts on your children and the habits and tastes of your visits. ââChristian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 58; Counsels on Health, 156 (1890). CRA 209.4

275. For some it is an irresistible temptation to see others eat the third meal, and they imagine that they are hungry, when in reality it is not a sensation that invites them to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with principles. firm, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. ââTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

the influence it exerts on its children and the habits and tastes of its visitors. ââChristian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 58; Counsels on Health, 156 (1890). CRA 209.4

275. For some it is an irresistible temptation to see others eat the third meal, and they imagine that they are hungry, when in reality it is not a sensation that invites them to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with principles. firm, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. ââTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

the influence it exerts on its children and the habits and tastes of its visitors. ââChristian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 58; Counsels on Health, 156 (1890). CRA 209.4

275. For some it is an irresistible temptation to see others eat the third meal, and they imagine that they are hungry, when in

reality it is not a sensation that invites them to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with principles. firm, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. ââTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

When in reality it is not a sensation that invites you to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with firm principles, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. ââTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

When in reality it is not a sensation that invites you to eat, but a desire of the mind that has not been fortified with firm principles, and disciplined in self-sacrifice. ââTestimonies for the Church 4: 574 (1881). CRA 209.5

[For context, see 260.] CRA 210.1

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

God's command was to wear a reminder of his law, that is, something blue. Not everyone understands the same, could you explain better what and how to carry this poster? So that there is harmony between all.

Answer:

This photo (see printed document) exemplifies a bit what the Eternal One let us know about the reminders of His law. Here in the photo they appear in two colors, but they must only be blue, as it is a symbol of His law.

Deuteronomios 22:12

Numbers 15:39

Let's reflect on Jesus

God's law is a wall that protects us from evil, February 24

All his commandments ... affirmed forever and ever, done in truth and uprightness. Psalm 111: 7, 8. RJ 61.1

He who deliberately breaks a commandment does not keep any of them in spirit or in truth. "Because anyone who keeps all the law, but offends in one point, is guilty of all." James 2:10. RJ 61.2

It is not the magnitude of the act of disobedience that constitutes sin, but the disagreement with the express will of God in the smallest detail, because it shows that there is still communion between the soul and sin. The heart is divided in its service. He really denies God, and rebels against the laws of his government. RJ 61.3

If men were at liberty to depart from what the Lord requires and a standard of duties could be set, there would be a variety of standards that would be adjusted to various minds and government would be removed from the hands of God. The will of men would become supreme, and the holy and highest will of God, his ends of love for his creatures, would not be honored or respected. RJ 61.4

Whenever men choose their own path, they oppose God. They will have no place in the kingdom of heaven, because they war

against the very principles of heaven. By despising the will of God, they place themselves in the party of Satan, the enemy of God and of men. Not by one word, nor by many words, but by every word that God has spoken, man will live. We cannot despise a single word, however small it may seem, and be free from danger. There is no commandment in the law that is not for the welfare and happiness of men, both in this life and in the life to come. By obeying God's law, man is surrounded by a wall that protects him from evil. Whoever breaks down this wall built by God at one point destroys its strength to protect it, because it opens a path through which the enemy can enter to destroy and ruin. RJ 61.5

By daring to despise God's will at one point, our first parents opened the doors to the misfortunes that flooded the world. Anyone who follows his example will reap similar results. The love of God is the basis of every precept of his law, and whoever departs from the commandment works his own misery and ruin ... RJ 61.6

A formalistic religion is not enough to bring the soul in harmony with God. .. The only true faith is that which "works through love" (Galatians 5: 6) to purify the soul. It is like a leaven that transforms the character ... RJ 61.7

Jesus then proceeded to show his listeners what it means to observe the commandments of God, which are themselves a reproduction of the character of Christ. For in Him God manifested Himself daily before them. ☐☐ The Master Discourse of Jesus Christ, 48-51. RJ 61.8 <

Question (Anonymous):

What is the correct method to graft trees, and if we can graft vegetables, for example: watermelon in Laghinaria to make them more resistant?

Answer:

We must always remember that El Eterno does not authorize amalgams, or hybrids, or genetically modified. The grafts are of the same species.

Example of grafting an orange tree,
What is the best time to graft orange trees
The best time to graft orange trees is in spring. This is due to the fact that at that time the temperatures begin to increase gradually and the precipitations become more frequent. In addition, in this season of the year is when plant species, in general, begin their active growth process. For its part, the most productive months for an orange tree graft to be successful during spring are between mid-April and late July.

In some parts of the world, the right time does not depend entirely on the season of the year, but on what the local temperature is at that time. However, with so many climatic variations, the grafts are made more and more improvised. For example, the ideal temperature for the wounds caused by the graft to heal quickly, should be between 20Â° C and 29Â° C.

Other times, such as summer, are suitable for making orange tree grafts, but you have to be more careful with watering, as there is little or no rainfall. The same occurs with the healing of wounds caused at the time of graft, since, if the temperature is not adequate, the wounds will not be able to heal properly, which would, perhaps, lead to the graft of the orange tree not being produced successfully. .

How to graft an orange tree step by step

To successfully graft an orange tree, you can apply different methods, the so-called & # 34; T & # 34; graft. On how to graft an orange tree step by step:

â€¢ The first thing you should do is select the ideal cuttings to graft. To do this, cut from a healthy mother tree the cuttings or branches that are about 20 to 30 cm long and that you know are a year or more. A younger cutting is unlikely to sprout.

â€¢ Afterwards, select the orange tree that will serve as the pattern or base for the graft. Measure about 25 cm from the base of the pattern up. At that length, you can perform the graft. This distance from the ground is ideal for the cutting to receive more water and nutrients, which will make the process more effective.

â€¢ Now, make a cut in the shape of a & # 34; T & # 34; about 3.5 or 4 cm in the pattern, 25 cm from the ground. For this, you can use a sharp knife remembering that you have to make the cut under the bark of the master orange tree.

â€¢ Then, take the cutting to be grafted and insert it into the cut you made in the

pattern. Remember that the cutting must be fully supported and inside the bark of the orange tree.

â€¢ Once you introduce the cutting into the master orange, cover the area with black adhesive tape. This with the intention of keeping the graft steady and stable in the bark of the tree. And ... that's it!

How to graft a barb orange tree

The barb orange tree graft is one of the most used when the barb cutting and the pattern have the same diameter.

ï¿½ First, make a 6 cm cut, splitting the center of the pattern. In the cut made is where the prong cutting will be placed for grafting.

ï¿½ Then, take the cutting and make a diagonal cut at its base to reveal the internal part, by which the cutting will be unified with the pattern. Remember that the pick must be at least one year old, not larger than the pattern and have at least 3 buds.

ï¿½ Then, insert the pick into the bark of the pattern. Remember that the exposed part of the cutting must be in contact with the bark of the pattern so that the union is made correctly.

ï¿½ Then, with some type of resistant rope, such as nylon or string, tie and tighten strongly both parts of the graft so that it remains firm throughout the process.

ï¿½ Later, take wax or paste to graft and cover the entire area exposed by the cuts. This will help to heal the wounds made in the plants much faster.

How to graft an old orange tree

To graft an old orange tree it is advisable to

do it through the English or reed grafting method. This method, done in mid-winter, when the pick is at rest, will ensure that the old orange tree cuttings and the stock have different points of contact, which will generate more chances of success.

â€¢ First, select the ones cuttings from the old orange tree that are more than one year old. These branches should be 7-12 cm long. Remember that these cuttings should not be more than two years old either.

â€¢ Next, look for a pattern that has the same diameter as the cutting.

â€¢ Now, make a bevel cut in the pattern and in the spike or cutting. Later, make an additional cut to both of them to get the reed shape. The idea is that one cut remains anchored to the other and that they unify as a single piece in sight.

â€¢ Next, take the pick and put the two parts in contact, making sure they are fully aligned, otherwise the graft will not be successful.

â€¢ Finally, take nylon or string and with it hold tightly making a tie along the entire graft cutting area. Subsequently, cover the graft with adhesive tape.

----- < br>
making sure that they are completely aligned, otherwise the graft will not be successful.

â€¢ Finally, take nylon or string and with it hold tightly making a tie along the entire cut area of the graft. Subsequently, cover the graft with adhesive tape.

----- < br>

making sure that they are completely aligned, otherwise the graft will not be successful.

â Finally, take nylon or string and with it hold tightly making a tie along the entire cut area of ââthe graft. Subsequently, cover the graft with adhesive tape.

----- < br>

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

The peace of Christ. My question is: Why can't iodine salt be used? What are the benefits of salt without iodine?

Answer:

Salt with added iodine is not good for human consumption, since raw sea salt itself brings its everything. We need very few iodine particles in our body and consuming salt with iodine in all meals creates an abuse of the same toroidal uncontrolled skull among other disorders.

Iodine deficiency harms the health of women, men and children , as well as economic productivity and quality of life. On the other hand, when there is a deficiency of iodine, the lobes of the thyroid gland increase in size. This phenomenon is known as âgoiterâ and it is one of the most visible manifestations of the lack of iodine, also the nerve signals of the brain can be affected, having the effect of various problems resulting from hypothyroidism. When a person does not ingest enough iodine, they can present different symptoms due to lack

of production of thyroid hormones, these can vary in severity, from hair loss, fatigue, throat inflammation, weight changes, dry skin, among others.

But is there a danger with excess iodine? Yes, excess iodine causes different reactions in the body, such as excessive saliva production, skin rashes, problems in the digestive tract and even, in particular cases, that the thyroid gland becomes hypertrophied. This by consuming salt with added iodine. Salt does not need iodine to be added since it is naturally composed of it. Adding extra iodine to salt is a further plan for the contribution of doctors and pharmacies, they are the only ones who benefit from this.

Raw sea salt is enough to avoid not only hormonal disorders in the body but a host of health problems.

The salt they give to animals is the best for human consumption, since they owe it to the animal to have healthy for a good commerce and to the human they give the inferior one (salt with everything added) that creates disease for them to have a good commerce with the people.

----- Chapter 17 â Salt

570. Avoid using a lot of salt and pickles and spices, eat a lot of fruit, and the irritation that encourages drinking a lot with food will largely disappear. âThe Ministry of Healing, 235 (1905). CRA 410.1

571. Food must be prepared in such a way that it is appetizing and nutritious. They should not be stripped of what our body

needs. I use a little salt and I always have, because salt, far from being harmful, is essential for the blood. ââTestimonies Jewels 3: 361, 362 (1909). CRA 410.2

572. On one occasion Dr. _ tried to teach our family to cook according to the health reform, as he saw it, without salt and without anything else to season the food. Well, I determined to give it a try, but my forces were so reduced that I had to make a change; and I adopted another procedure with great success. I tell you this because I know that you are in positive danger. Food must be prepared in such a way that it is nutritious. It should not be stripped of what the body needs ... CRA 410.3

I use a little salt, and I always do, because from the light that God has given me, I know that this article instead of being deleterious, it is actually essential for the blood. I do not know what is the reason for this matter, but I give the instruction as it has been given me. ââLetter 37, 1901. CRA 410.4

[A little salt should be used ââ 548] CRA 410.5

[Avoid undue amount of salt ââ 558] CRA 410.6

[A little salt used by EG de White. ââ Appendix I: 4.] CRA 410.7

follow:

- 1- Strain with a cloth strainer to remove sediment,
- 2- Collect and for each gallon of water, add 2-5 drops of Clorox (chlorine).
- 3- Then pass it through a carbon filter

Ready to use in cooking or drinking.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister A):

How to process rainwater and make it suitable for drinking and cooking with it?

Answer:

Regarding rainwater. These are the steps to

Questions and Answers

08-08-2021

Question (Sister L):

Does a woman have to cover her head when praying?

Answer:

"I have been instructed that the lady must cover her head when she goes before the Eternal's presence. This reverence is made in heaven by the Angels and out of love for them and obedience to the Eternal we do it "

1 Corinthians 11: 5-16

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother R):

Although we know that we must take care of God's creation ... Is there an instruction or admonition from the Eternal for the strong animalistic and feminist inclination within the professed people of God?

Answer:

It is true that we must take care of animals because they are creatures created by the Creator and we have been entrusted to ensure their well-being, but from there to kissing them there is a distance, since we know that because of sin, all nature groans for the disease . It is not wise or hygienic to be kissing animals, because we have a duty

to take care of our body, which is the temple of the Holy Spirit.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother R):

Now that the Lord has made it clear that we must follow only one line ... His Line ... in terms of ministry ... What exactly will we do with our tithes and offerings ...?

Answer:

Tithes and offerings are God's and their cause must be driven with them. Each one must pray and ask the Eternal what to do with His money. This should only go where approved by God.

Additional information in the following audio:

```
<audio controls id = & # 34; player & # 34;> <source src = & # 34; https : //docs.google.com/uc? export = open & id = 1wEHsD0iMVGsV6AzHsW0pb93r81pXPI1I & # 34; type = & # 34; audio / mp3 & # 34;> </audio>
```


The use of tithe

The preacher must, by precept and example, teach people to regard the tithe as sacred. You must not believe that you can hold it and use it at your own discretion because you are a preacher. Do not belong to you. He is not free to dedicate to himself as much as he sees fit. You should not support plans that tend to distract tithes and offerings dedicated to God from their rightful use. They are to be placed in the Lord's treasury, and held sacred for his service, according to divine direction. OE 237.1

God wants all his stewards to follow the divine dispositions exactly. They are not to change God's plans by doing some act of charity, or by giving some donation or offering, when and as it seems good to human agents. It is a very poor method for men to try to improve God's plan, and invent a change, bringing out their good impulses on this or that occasion and opposing them to God's requirements. God asks everyone to support the arrangement He made with their influence. He has made known his plan; and all who want to cooperate with it should carry it out, rather than dare to try to improve it. OE 237.2

The Lord instructed Moses about Israel: "You will command the children of Israel to bring you pure olive oil, ground, for the light, to make the lamps burn continually." 1 This was to be a continual offering, so that the house of God might be properly stocked with what was necessary for its service. His people today are to remember that the house of worship is the property of the Lord, and that it is to be scrupulously cared

for. But the funds for this work are not to come from the tithe. OE 238.1

I have been given a very clear and definite message for our brothers. I am commanded to tell you that you are making a mistake in applying tithing to various objects, that, although good in themselves, they are not the object to which the Lord said it should be applied. Those who make such use of tithe deviate from the Lord's arrangement. God will judge these things. OE 238.2

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother R):

Is it in accordance with the will of God that we are praying for the afflictions of Laodicea as in the Cuban case?

Answer:

The Eternal has let us know that we must pray for each other, even for those who mistreat us, abuse us and persecute us. Praying for others not only does good for which we pray, but the first beneficiaries are those who pray. Going to the throne of grace through prayer brings us closer to God and increases our faith in Him.

Matthew 5:44

Chapter 24 Intercessory Prayer

Prayer for Others "Let us strive to walk in the light as Christ is in the light.

The Lord removed Job's affliction when he prayed not only for himself but for those who opposed him. When he earnestly

desired that souls who had sinned against him be helped, [then] he himself received help. Let us pray not only for ourselves but also for those who have hurt us and continue to hurt us. Pray, pray especially mentally. Give no rest to the Lord; for His ears are open to hear sincere, insistent prayers when the soul humbles itself before Him. âAdventist Bible Commentary 3: 1159, 1160. Or06 245.1

You must be the instrument through which God speaks to the soul. Precious things will be reminded of you, and with hearts overflowing with the love of Jesus, you will speak words of vital interest and importance. Your simplicity and your sincerity will constitute your greatest eloquence, and in the books of heaven your words will be recorded as appropriate, like apples of gold with figures of silver. God will transform them into a stream of heavenly influence, awaken convictions and desires, and Jesus will add his intercession to his prayers, and will ask for the sinner the gift of the Holy Spirit, and will pour it out on his soul. And before the angels of God there will be joy over a sinner who repents. âSons and Daughters of God, 276. Or06 245.2

There are around you those who suffer misfortunes, who need words of sympathy, love and tenderness, and our humble and compassionate prayers. âTestimonies for the Church 3: 530. Or06 246.1

By calling God our Father, we recognize all his children as our brothers. We are all part of the great fabric of humanity; we are all members of one family. In our requests we must include our neighbors as well as

ourselves. No one prays properly if he only asks for blessings for himself. âSons and Daughters of God, 269. Or06 246.2

As we seek to win others to Christ, bearing concern for souls in our prayers, our own hearts will throb under the life-giving influence of God's grace; our own affections will shine forth with more divine fervor; our entire Christian life will be more real, more fervent, more prayerful. âWords of Life from the Great Teacher, 289. Or06 246.3

Some are sick and have lost hope. Give them back the sunlight. There are souls who have lost their courage; talk to them, pray for them. There are those who need the bread of life. Read to them from the Word of God. There is a disease of the soul that no balm can reach, no medicine can cure. Pray for these [souls] and bring them to Jesus Christ. And in all your work Christ will be present to impress human hearts. âThe Ministry of Goodness, 75. Or06 246.4

Let those who are spiritual talk with these souls. Pray with and for them. Spend a lot of time in prayer and deep searching of the Word. Obtain all the true facts of faith in your own souls, through the belief that the Holy Spirit will be imparted to them because they truly hunger and thirst for righteousness. âEvangelism, 118. Or06 246.5

When I die the self will awaken an intense desire for the salvation of others, a desire that will lead to persevering efforts for good. It will be sown beside all waters; and earnest supplications, importunate prayers, shall enter heaven on behalf of perishing souls. âThe Review and Herald, July 22,

1884. Or06 247.1

Oh, if only the earnest prayer of faith could be heard everywhere : Give me the souls buried now under the garbage of error, if not, I die! Let us bring them to the knowledge of the truth as it is in Jesus. â□□ Every Day with God, 171. Or06 247.2

Begin to pray for souls; draw near to Christ, stand closer to his bleeding side. Allow a humble and serene spirit to adorn your lives, and cause your earnest, sincere and humble requests to ascend towards God in search of wisdom to be successful in the salvation not only of your own soul, but also of other souls. â□□ Testimonies to the Church 1: 449. Or06 247.3

Many are left without hope. Let's give them back their joy. Many have become discouraged. Let us speak words of encouragement to them. Let us pray for them. â□□ Prophets and Kings, 531. Or06 247.4

Souls must be sought, pray for them and work on their behalf. Fervent appeals are to be made and fervent prayers offered. Our weak and spiritless requests are to be replaced by pleas filled with intense fervor. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 7:14, 15. Or06 247.5

This work requires that we look out for the good of souls, as we must give an account. The tenderness of Christ is to flood the heart of the worker. If you have a love for souls, you will reveal a tender concern for them. He will offer humble, fervent, and sincere prayers for all those he visits. The fragrance of Christ's love will be revealed in your work. He who laid down his own life

for the life of the world is willing to cooperate with the self-sacrificing worker to make an impression on human hearts. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 6:75, 76. Or06 247.6

Let us work together on this plan, and pray for one another, bringing one another into the very presence of God, with living faith. â□□ The Review and Herald, August 28, 1888.

Or06 248.1 < Let's pray for blessings so that we can bless others â□□ Our prayers are not to be selfish requests, merely for our own benefit. We have to ask in order to give. The beginning of the life of Christ must be the beginning of our life. "For them," said Christ, referring to his disciples, "I sanctify myself, so that they too may be sanctified in truth." John 17:19. The same devotion, the same self-denial, the same subjection to the declarations of the Word of God that were manifested in Christ, must be seen in his servants. Our mission in the world is not to serve or please ourselves. We are to glorify God by cooperating with him to save sinners. We must ask God for blessings so that we can communicate them to others. The ability to receive is preserved only by imparting. We cannot continue to receive heavenly treasures without communicating them to those around us. â□□ Words of Life from the Great Teacher, 108. Or06 248.2

As we pray: â□□ Give us today our daily bread, â□□ we ask for others as much as for ourselves. We recognize that what God gives us is not for us alone. God entrusts it to us to feed the hungry. â□□ Jesus Christ's Master Discourse, 95. Or06 248.3

Let us intercede for others in private prayer

â□□ In private prayer, everyone has the privilege of praying as long as they wish, and to be as explicit as they want. You can pray for all your relatives and friends. The secret chamber is the place where all difficulties, trials and particular temptations are to be told. The gathering together to worship God is not the place where the private things of the heart are to be revealed. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 2: 512. Or06 248.4

Let us pray for those who preach and minister â□□ Among God's people there should be, at this time, frequent periods of earnest and earnest prayer. The mind should be continually in the attitude of prayer. At home and in church, offer fervent prayers for those who have given themselves to the preaching of the Word. â□□ In the Heavenly Places, 93. Or06 248.5

You must have seasons of prayer for men young people who go out to preach the truth. Pray that God will unite you to himself and impart wisdom, grace, and knowledge to you. Ask that they be kept from the snares of Satan and that they be kept pure in thought and consecrated in heart. I beg of you who fear the Lord not to waste time in small talk and unnecessary work to satisfy your vanity or to satisfy your appetite. Use the time saved and pray earnestly in prayer for your ministers. Hold their hands like Aaron and Hur held Moses'. â□□ Testimonies to the Church 5: 151. Or06 249.1

Pray for the youth of the church â□□ Watch those who have more experience over the younger ones, and when you see them tempted, call them aside and pray with and

for them. â□□ Messages to the Youth, 17. Or06 249.2 for Sabbath School Teachers Are to Pray for Their Class Members â□□ As God's workers, we need more of Jesus and less of self. We should feel a greater concern for souls, and pray daily for strength and wisdom for the Sabbath. Masters, visit with the members of your classes. Pray with them, and teach them to pray. Let the heart be warmed, and let the petitions be brief and simple but earnest. â□□ Advice on Sabbath School Work, 139. Or06 249.3

Students are to pray for their teachers â□□ Students are to have their own moments of prayer, when they can offer earnest petitions on behalf of the school principal and teachers, for physical strength, mental clarity, moral strength, spiritual discernment, so that you may be prepared by the grace of Christ to do the work with faithfulness and fervent love. â□□ Counsels for Teachers, Parents, and Students, 538. Or06 249.4

Pray for our fellow believers â□□ We forget too much to Our collaborators often need strength and courage. In times of particular trials or difficulties, try to show your interest and your sympathy. When you try to help them by your prayers, let them know. Make the message that God addresses to his workers reverberate throughout the line: "Be strong and courageous." Joshua 1: 6. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 7: 176, 177. Or06 250.1

Parents should pray for their children â□□ But the Lord has promised to give wisdom to those who ask for it in faith, and He will do just what He said what would I do. He is pleased with the faith that takes his word

for it. Augustine's mother (Bishop of Hippo) prayed for her son's conversion. He saw no evidence that God was impressing his heart, but he was not discouraged. He placed his fingers on the biblical texts and presented before God the words that he himself had spoken, praying as only a mother can. Her deep humiliation, her fervent perseverance, her tireless faith prevailed, and the Lord granted her heart's desire. Today he is equally ready to listen to the requests of his people. His hand "is not shortened, to save, nor is his ear hardened, to hear" (Isaiah 59: 1); and if Christian parents seek him earnestly, he will supply their lips with arguments, and for his name's sake he will work mightily on their behalf in converting their children. â€œ Testimonies for the Church 5: 302. Or06 250.2

We should pray to God much more than we do. There is great strength and blessing in praying together as a family with and for our children. â€œ Conduction of the Child, 497. Or06 250.3

Chapter 14 â€œ Prayer daily

As essential as our daily food â€œ If we want to develop a character that God can accept, we must form correct habits in our religious life. Daily prayer is as essential for growth in grace and even spiritual life itself, as temporary food is for physical well-being. We should get in the habit of frequently raising our thoughts to God in prayer. If the mind wanders, we must bring it back; By

persistent effort, habit will make it easy in the end. There is no security separating us for a single moment from Christ. We can count on his presence to help us at every step, but only if we observe the conditions that he himself has dictated. â€œ Messages for Young People, 112, 113. Or06 156.1

Our need for daily prayer â€œ All who attend today to Christ they must remember that his merits are the incense that is mixed with the prayers of those who repent of their sins and receive forgiveness, mercy and grace. Our need for Christ's intercession is constant.

Day after day, morning and evening, the humble heart needs to raise prayers that will receive answers of grace, peace, and joy. â€œ Let us always offer to God, through him, a sacrifice of praise, that is, the fruit of lips that confess his name. And do not forget to do good and mutual help; for with such sacrifices God is pleased. â€œ Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary 6: 1078. Or06 156.2

Begin the day with prayer â€œ It is our privilege to open the heart and allow the rays of Christ's presence to enter it. My brother, my sister, turn your face to the light. Get in true and personal contact with Christ so that you can exert an uplifting and life-giving influence. May your faith be strong, pure and firm. May gratitude to God fill your heart. When you get up in the morning, kneel by your bedside, and ask God to strengthen you to fulfill the duties of the day and face its temptations. Ask him to help you put into your work the sweetness of the character of Christ. Ask Him to help

you speak words that inspire hope and encouragement in those around you and bring you closer to the Savior. â□□ Sons and Daughters of God, 201. Or06 157.1

Take time to begin your work with prayer each morning. Don't think that this is a waste of time; these are moments that will live on for ages eternal. In this way you will be successful and you will gain spiritual victories. The machinery will respond to the touch of the Master's hand. It is truly worth asking for God's blessing, and the job cannot be done well unless it is started well. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 7: 185. Or06 157.2

Brothers and sisters, old and young, when you have a free moment, open the Bible and treasure its precious truths in your mind. When you are working, guard your mind, keep it firm in God, talk less and meditate more. Remember that "every idle word that men speak, they will give an account of it on the day of judgment." Matthew 12:36. Be your select words; this will close a door against the adversary of souls. Start the day with prayer; work as in the sight of God. His angels are always by your side, recording your words, your behavior and the way you do your work. If you deviate from good advice and choose as companions those of whom you may rightly suspect that they are not religiously inclined, although they profess to be Christians, you will soon become like them. You stand in the way of temptation, on Satan's battlefield, and unless you are constantly guarded, you will be overcome by his designs. â□□ Health Counsels, 413. Or06 157.3

Look to the Lord daily for direction and guidance; depend on God for light and knowledge. Pray for this instruction and light, until you receive it. It will be useless to ask and then forget what you have asked in prayer. Keep your attention on your prayer. You can do this while you are working with your hands. You can say: Lord, I believe; with all my heart I believe. May the power of the Holy Spirit come upon me. â□□ Fundamentals of Christian Education, 531. Or06 158.1

In following Christ, looking to him who is the Author and Finisher of your faith, you will feel that you are working under his gaze, that he is influenced by his presence, and that he knows his motives. At every step he will humbly inquire: Will this please Jesus? Will it glorify God? Morning and evening your sincere prayer should go up to God asking for his blessing and guidance. True prayer clings to Omnipotence and gives us victory. On his knees the Christian gains the strength to resist temptation. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 4: 615. Or06 158.2

Take Time Each Day for Prayer â□□ Believers who put on the full armor of God and who spend some time daily in meditation, prayer, and scripture study will link to heaven and exercise a saving and transforming influence on those around you.

His will be the great thoughts, the noble aspirations, and the clear perceptions of truth and duty to God. They will long for purity, light, love and all the graces of heavenly origin. Your sincere prayers will penetrate through the veil. This class of

people will possess a sanctified confidence to appear before the presence of the Infinite. They will realize that the light and glory of heaven are for them, and they will become refined, elevated, and ennobled because of this intimate association with God. Such is the privilege of true Christians. Or06 158.3

Abstract meditation is not enough; laborious activity is not enough; Both are essential to the formation of Christian character. The strength that comes from fervent secret prayer prepares us to resist the seductions of society; And yet we must not exclude ourselves from the world, because our Christian experience is to be the light of the world. Association with unbelievers will do us no harm if we intermingle with them for the purpose of linking them to God, and if we are spiritually strong enough to resist its influence. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 5: 105, 106. Or06 159.1

The results of daily prayer â□□ The soul that turns to God in earnest daily prayer for help , support and power, you will have noble aspirations, clear concepts of truth and duty, lofty purposes, as well as an insatiable thirst and hunger for justice. By staying in relationship with God, we can shed light, peace, and serenity in our hearts on the people around us. The strength gained from praying to God, coupled with tireless efforts to accustom the mind to being more considerate and attentive, prepares us for daily duties, and preserves peace of spirit, under all circumstances. Or06 159.2

If we draw near to God, he will give us

words to speak for him and to praise his name. He will teach us a melody from the angelic song, as well as praises of gratitude to our heavenly Father. In every act of life the light and love of the indwelling Savior will be revealed. Outward difficulties cannot affect the life lived by faith in the Son of God. â□□ The Master Discourse of Jesus Christ, 74. Or06 159.3

Daily prayer is needed to resist Satan â□□ Sanctification is not the work of a moment, an hour or a day. It is a continual growth in grace. We do not know one day how intense our conflict will be the next day. Satan lives, is active, and every day we need to earnestly cry out to God for help and strength to resist him. As long as Satan reigns, we will have to subdue self, we will have sieges to overcome, and there will be no stopping point, where we can say that we have achieved full Victory. â□□ Testimonial Jewels 1: 115. Or06 159.4

Daily prayer will include both physical and spiritual needs â□□ Prayer for daily bread includes not only food to sustain the body, but also spiritual bread that will nourish the soul for eternal life. Jesus tells us: "Work, not for the food that perishes, but for the food that endures to eternal life." â□□ I am the living bread that came down from heaven; If anyone eats this bread, he will live forever. " Our Savior is the bread of life; when we look at his love and receive it in the soul, we eat the bread that comes down from heaven. Or06 160.1

We receive Christ through his Word, and we are given the Holy Spirit to open the Word of God to our understanding and

make its truths penetrate our hearts. We are to pray day after day that, as we read his Word, God will send his Spirit to reveal to us the truth that will strengthen our souls for the needs of the day. Or06 160.2

By teaching us to ask each day for what we need, both temporal and spiritual blessings, God wants to achieve a purpose for our benefit.

He wants us to feel how dependent we are on his constant care, because he seeks to draw us into intimate communion with him. In this communion with Christ, through prayer and the study of the great and precious truths of his Word, we will be fed like hungry souls; like thirsty souls we will be refreshed in the fountain of life. âThe Master Discourse of Jesus Christ, 96. Or06 160.3

Like the first Christians, we need to pray daily for the Holy Spirit â Those who at Pentecost were endowed with power from on high were not since then free from temptation and trial. As witnesses to truth and justice, they were repeatedly assaulted by the enemy of all truth, who tried to strip them of their Christian experience. They were obligated to wrestle with all God-given faculties to reach the measure of the stature of men and women in Christ Jesus. They prayed daily for new supplies of grace so that they could rise higher and higher toward perfection. Under the work of the Holy Spirit, even the weakest, exercising faith in God, they learned to develop the powers entrusted to them and became sanctified, refined, and ennobled. As they humbly submitted to the shaping influence of the Holy Spirit, they received the fullness

of the Godhead and were molded into the divine likeness. Or06 160.4

The passage of time has not changed at all the parting promise of Christ to send the Holy Spirit as his representative. It is not because of some restriction on the part of God that the riches of his grace do not flow to men on earth. If the promise is not fulfilled as it should, it is because it is not properly appreciated. If everyone wanted it, everyone would be filled with the Spirit. Wherever the need for the Holy Spirit is a matter of little thought, spiritual drought, spiritual darkness, spiritual decay and death. Whenever minor matters occupy attention, the divine power that is needed for the growth and prosperity of the church, and that would bring all other blessings in its wake, is lacking, though offered in infinite fullness. Or06 161.1

Since this is the means by which we are to receive power, why not hunger and thirst more for the gift of the Spirit? Why don't we talk about him, pray for him, and preach about him? The Lord is more willing to give the Holy Spirit to those who serve him than parents to give good gifts to their children. Each worker should petition God for the daily baptism of the Spirit. Groups of Christian workers should gather to request special help and heavenly wisdom to plan and execute them wisely. They should especially pray that God baptizes his chosen ambassadors in the mission fields with a rich measure of his Spirit. The presence of the Spirit in God's workers will give to the proclamation of truth a power that all the honor and glory of the world could not

confer on it. â□□ The Acts of the Apostles, sanctification of the Sabbath rest upon 40-42. Or06 161.2

Asking for grace for daily needs â□□ Received of Christ and exemplify the perfection of his character. Each day they will have the fellowship in the heart, God's truth can make us wise for salvation. By believing and obeying it, we will receive enough grace for today's duties and trials. We don't need grace for tomorrow. We must understand that we have to deal only with today. We win today; Let's deny ourselves let us watch and pray now. Let's win victories in God today. The circumstances and the environment that surround us, the changes that take place daily around us and the written Word of God that discerns and tests all things are enough to teach us our duty and what we must do day after day. Instead of allowing our minds to dwell on thoughts from which we derive no benefit, we should search the scriptures daily and fulfill in our daily life duties that may now be painful for us, but must be performed by someone. â□□ Jewels of the Testimonies 1: 341. Or06 161.3

Let us pray daily for understanding of the Bible â□□ Those who profess to believe the Word should pray daily for the light of the Holy Spirit to shine on the pages of the holy Book, so that they may be able to understand the things of the Spirit of God . â□□ Advice for Teachers, Parents and Students, 432. Or06 162.1 < Let us pray daily for the blessing that the Sabbath brings â□□ All who regard the Sabbath as a sign between themselves and God and show that God is the one who sanctifies them, will represent the principles of his government. They will put into practice the laws of their kingdom daily. Daily they will pray that the

sanctification of the Sabbath rest upon them. Each day they will have the fellowship of Christ and exemplify the perfection of his character. Each day his light will shine for others in his good works. â□□ Testimonial Jewels 3:20. Or06 162.2

Parents' Daily Prayer â□□ Brighten up your work with songs of praise. If you want to have a clean record in the books of heaven, never be impatient or grumble. May your daily prayer be: â□□ Lord, teach me to do my best. Teach me how to work more efficiently. Give me energy and joy â□□. .. Put Christ in everything you do. Then your life will be full of joy and gratitude ... Let us do our best, joyfully advancing in the service of the Lord, with our hearts full of his happiness. â□□ Conduction of the Child, 136. Or06 162.3

The daily prayer of the Young for Wisdom and Grace â□□ Christ endured without murmuring the trials and hardships of which many young people complain. And this discipline is the experience that young people need, the one that will firm up their characters and make them like Christ, strong in spirit to resist temptation. If you separate yourself from the influence of those who would mislead you and corrupt your morale, you will not be defeated by the schemes of Satan. Praying daily to God, they will receive from him wisdom and grace to endure conflict and the harsh realities of life and emerge victorious. Faithfulness and serenity of mind can only be preserved by vigilance and prayer. The life of Christ was an example of persevering energy that was not weakened by reproach, ridicule, deprivation,

or hardship. Or06 163.1

The same should happen with young people. If trials increase for them, they should know that God is testing their faithfulness, And to the same degree that they maintain integrity of character under discouraging circumstances, they will increase in strength, stability, and power to endure, and they will become strong in spirit. â□□ Messages for the Youth, 78. Or06 163.2

The teacher needs daily prayer â□□ Every teacher should receive daily instruction from Christ, and must constantly work under your direction. It is impossible for you to understand or do your job properly unless you spend a lot of time with God in prayer. Only with divine help combined with your earnest and selfless effort can you hope to do your job wisely and well. Or06 163.3

The teacher will lose the very essence of education, unless he understands the need to pray and humbles his heart before God. You must know how to pray, and know what language to use in prayer. "I am the vine," said Jesus, "you are the branches; He who abides in me, and I in him, he bears much fruit; because apart from me you can do nothing â□□. John 15: 5. The teacher must allow the fruit of faith to manifest itself in his prayers. He must learn to turn to the Lord and intercede with him until he is assured that his requests have been heard. â□□ Counsels for Teachers, Parents, and Students, 219, 220. Or06 163.4

The Israelites prayed daily in ancient times Testament â□□ While morning and evening the priests entered the Holy Place at the time of

incense, the daily sacrifice was ready to be offered on the altar outside, in the court. This was an hour of intense interest for the worshipers who gathered before the tabernacle.

Before coming into the presence of God through the ministry of the priest, they were to make a fervent examination of their hearts and then confess their sins. They joined in silent prayer, their faces turned towards the Holy Place. Thus their requests ascended with the cloud of incense, while faith accepted the merits of the promised Savior whom the atoning sacrifice symbolized. Or06 164.1

The times designated for morning and evening sacrifice were considered sacred, and came to be observed as times dedicated to worship throughout the Jewish nation. And when in later times the Jews were scattered as captives in different countries, even then at the appointed hour they turned their faces toward Jerusalem, and raised their prayers to the God of Israel. In this custom, Christians have an example for their morning and evening prayer. Although God condemns the mere execution of ceremonies that lack the spirit of worship, he looks with great satisfaction at those who love him and prostrate themselves morning and evening, asking for the forgiveness of sins committed and the blessings they need. â□□ Patriarchs and Prophets, 366, 367. Or06 164.2

Daily prayer feeds our religious experience â□□ Religion must begin with an emptying and purification of the heart, and must be nourished by daily prayer. â□□ The Wonderful

Grace, 290 Or06 164.3

Daily Prayer Life Requires Sincere Effort â A life of daily prayer and praise, a life that sheds light on the path of others, cannot be sustained without earnest effort. But such an effort will bear precious fruits, blessings for the receiver and for the giver. The spirit of selfless labor on behalf of others gives the character depth, stability and kindness like those of Christ, infuses peace and happiness to its possessor. The aspirations are high. There is no room for laziness or selfishness. Those who exercise Christian graces will grow. They will have spiritual nerves and muscles and will be strong to work for God. They will have clear spiritual insights, constant and growing faith, and prevailing power in prayer. Those who watch over souls, those who dedicate themselves fully to the salvation of those who err, are certainly working out their own salvation. â Testimonies for the Church 5: 571, 572. Or06 164.4

Angels record morning prayerâ All have an influence on the characters and minds of others for good or bad. And your influence is recorded in the book of memories in heaven. An angel attends to you, and records your words and actions. When you get up in the morning Do you feel your own helplessness and your need for God's power? Do you humbly and sincerely make your wishes known to your heavenly Father? If so, angels write down your prayers, and if those prayers have not come from feigned lips, when you are in danger of unconsciously doing wrong, and exerting an influence that will lead others to do wrong,

your guardian angel will be by your side, urging you to take a better course of action, choosing your words for you, and influencing your actions. Or06 165.1

If you feel that there is no danger, and if you do not offer any prayers for help and strength to resist temptation, you will surely go astray; his neglect of duty will be marked in the book of the God of heaven, and found wanting on the day of judgment. â Testimonies for the Church 3: 363, 364. Or06 165.2

The Practice of Daily Prayer Should Not Be Carelessly Followed â Family worship should not be governed by circumstances. You are not to pray occasionally and neglect prayer on a busy day. By doing this, you induce your children to regard prayer as unimportant. Prayer means a lot to God's children and thanksgiving should rise before God morning and night. Says the psalmist: â Come, let us shout joyfully to Jehovah; let us sing for joy to the rock of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with praise; let us acclaim him with songs â Or06 165.3

Fathers and mothers, no matter how urgent your business may be, never stop gathering your family around the altar of God. Ask for the protection of the holy angels for your home. Remember that your loved ones are exposed to temptations. Or06 166.1

Let us not overlook our obligations to God as we strive to serve the comfort and happiness of our guests. No consideration should make us neglect the hour of prayer. Do not talk or entertain yourself with other things to the point of being all too tired to

enjoy a moment of devotion. To do this is to present an imperfect offering to God. We should present our supplications and raise our voices in happy and grateful praise, early in the evening, when we can pray leisurely and intelligently. Or06 166.2

Let all who visit a Christian home see that the hour of prayer is the most precious, the holiest and the happiest of the day. These moments of devotion exert a refining influence, lift over all those who participate in them. They produce rest and peace pleasing to the spirit. â□□ Child Guidance, 492, 493. Or06 166.3

Daily prayer should ascend before God like sweet incense â□□ The life of Abraham, God's friend, was a life of prayer. Wherever he pitched his tent, he built an altar on which he offered sacrifices morning and night. When he left, the altar remained. And when the Canaanite nomad passed near said altar, he knew who had perched there. After having also pitched his tent, he repaired the altar and worshiped the living God. Or06 166.4

This is how the Christian home should be: a light in the world. From him, morning and night, prayer should rise to God like incense smoke. In reward, divine mercy and blessings will descend like morning dew on those who implore them. Or06 166.5

Fathers and mothers, every morning and every night, gather your children around you, and lift your hearts to God by humble supplications. Your loved ones are exposed to temptation. There are daily difficulties sown in the path of the young and their elders. Those who want to live with

patience, love, and joy should pray. It will only be by obtaining God's constant help that we can obtain victory over ourselves. Or06 166.6

Every morning consecrate yourselves to God with your children. Do not count on the months or the years; they do not belong to you. Only the present day is yours. During his hours, work for the Master, as if it were your last day on earth. Present all your plans to God, so that he may help you to execute them or abandon them as indicated by his Providence. Accept God's plans instead of your own, even when this acceptance demands that you renounce long-cherished projects. Thus, your life will always be more and more molded according to the divine example, and "the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus." Philippians 4: 7. â□□ Jewels of the Testimonies 3:92, 93. Or06 167.1

What should be prayed for daily â□□ We must consider every duty, however humble, as sacred because it is part of God's service. Our daily prayer should be: â□□Lord, help me to do the best I can. Teach me to do my job better. Give me energy and joy. Help me to share in my service the loving ministry of the Savior. â□□- The Ministry of Healing, 376. Or06 167.2

Consecrate yourself to God every morning; make this your first job. Let your prayer be: â□□Take me, oh Lord! as entirely yours. I put all my plans at your feet. Use me today in your service. Dwell with me and let all my work be done in you â□□. This is a daily affair. Every morning consecrate yourself to God

for that day. Submit all your plans to him, to put them into practice or abandon them as his providence will indicate to you.

Let your life thus be placed in the hands of God and it will be more and more similar to that of Christ. â€œ The Way to Christ, 69, 70. Or06 167.3 â€œTake me oh Lord! as entirely yours. I put all my plans at your feet. Use me today in your service. Dwell with me and let all my work be done in you â€œ. This is a daily affair. Every morning consecrate yourself to God for that day. Submit all your plans to him, to put them into practice or abandon them as his providence will indicate to you.

Let your life thus be placed in the hands of God and it will be more and more similar to that of Christ. â€œ The Way to Christ, 69, 70. Or06 167.3 â€œTake me oh Lord! as entirely yours. I put all my plans at your feet. Use me today in your service. Dwell with me and let all my work be done in you â€œ. This is a daily affair. Every morning consecrate yourself to God for that day. Submit all your plans to him, to put them into practice or abandon them as his providence will indicate to you.

Let your life thus be placed in the hands of God and it will be more and more similar to that of Christ. â€œ The Way to Christ, 69, 70. Or06 167.3

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother D):

Ask about the body bath, if it can be done before saying goodbye on Saturday.

Answer:

Taking the bath on Saturday if it is not an emergency due to uncleanness, it should

not be done and you must wait after the end of Saturday to do it. If you live in a place that must go to a river to bathe or any body of water that is very cold at nightfall, take your bath during the day. More if not and could wait do it. Now the question is: will the Eternal like that a person is all sweaty and smelly before His presence, or sanitized and ordered before Him?

Preparation for the Sabbath

The Sabbath has a much more sacred character than that attributed to it by many who profess to observe it. The Lord has been greatly dishonored by those who have not kept the Sabbath according to the commandment, in the letter and in the spirit. He calls for a reform in the observance of the Sabbath. 3TT 19.3

At the very beginning of the fourth commandment, the Lord said: "You have remembered." He knew that amidst the multitude of cares and perplexities, man would be tempted to excuse himself from satisfying all that was required by law, or he would forget its sacred importance. Therefore he said: "Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy." Exodus 20: 8. 3TT 20.1

Throughout the week, we must remember the Sabbath and make preparations to keep it according to the commandment. We must not only keep the Sabbath legally. We must understand its spiritual importance over all



actions in our life. All those who consider the Sabbath as a sign between themselves and God and show that God is the one who sanctifies them, they will represent the principles of their government. They will put into practice the laws of their kingdom daily. Daily they will pray that the sanctification of the Sabbath rest upon them. Each day they will have the fellowship of Christ and exemplify the perfection of his character. Each day your light will shine for others in your good works. 3TT 20.2

In all that pertains to the success of God's work, the first victories are to be won at home. There the preparation for the Sabbath should begin. Parents remember throughout the week that your home is to be a school in which your children will prepare for the heavenly courts. Let your words be correct. Do not escape your lips expressions that your children should not hear. Keep your spirit free from irritation. Parents, live during the week as in the sight of a holy God, who has given you children to prepare for him. Educate the little church in your home in this way, so that on Saturday everyone can be ready to worship in the sanctuary of the Lord. Present your children each morning and night to God as His blood-bought inheritance. Teach them that it is their highest duty and privilege to love and serve God. 3TT 20.3

Parents should be scrupulous and make the worship of God an object lesson for their children. Passages of Scripture, especially those that prepare the heart for religious service, should be kept on their lips frequently. The precious words could well

be repeated often: "My soul, only rest in God; because of him is my hope." Psalm 62: 5. 3JT 20.4

When Saturday is remembered like this, the temporal will not be allowed to usurp what belongs to the spiritual. No duty pertaining to the six business days will be left for Saturday. During the week our energies will not be so exhausted in temporary work that, on the day the Lord rested and was cooled, we are too tired to dedicate ourselves to his service. 3TT 21.1

Although preparations must be made for Saturday throughout the week, Friday is a special preparation day. Through Moses, the Lord said to the children of Israel: "Tomorrow is the holy Sabbath, the rest of the Lord: whatever you cook, cook today, and whatever you cook, cook; and whatever you have left over, save it for tomorrow.

"The people poured out, and gathered [the manna], and ground them in mills, or mashed them in mortars, and boiled them in a kettle, or they made cakes out of it." Exodus 16:23; Numbers 11: 8. There was something to be done to prepare the bread sent from heaven to the children of Israel. The Lord told them that this work should be done on Friday, the day of preparation. This was a test for them. God wanted to see if they wanted to keep the Sabbath holy or not. 3TT 21.2

These indications from Jehovah's lips are for our instruction. The Bible is a perfect guide, and if its pages are studied with prayer and an understanding heart, no one needs to err on this question. 3TT 21.3

Many need instruction as to how they

should report to the assembly for Sabbath worship. They are not to enter the presence of God in the clothes they commonly wear during the week. Everyone must have a special outfit for Saturday, to wear when they attend worship in the house of God. Although we should not conform to worldly fashions, we should not be indifferent about our outward appearance. We must be neat and well-groomed, though unadorned. The children of God must be clean inside and out. 3TT 21.4

Finish preparations for Saturday on Friday. See that all the clothes are ready and that everything that needs to be cooked has been cooked, that shoes have been shined, and that they have taken the baths. It is possible to achieve this. If you make it a rule, you can do it. The Sabbath should not be used for mending clothes, cooking food, pleasures, or other worldly pursuits. Before the sun sets, all secular work must be put aside, and all newspapers of that character kept out of sight. Fathers, Explain to your children what you do and propose, and let them participate in your preparation to keep the Sabbath according to the commandment. 3TT 22.1

We must jealously guard the extremities of the Sabbath. Let us remember that each moment is holy and consecrated time. Whenever possible, the bosses must release their workers from Friday at noon until the beginning of Saturday. Give them time to prepare so that they can welcome the Lord's day with a calm spirit. Such conduct will not inflict loss on you, even in temporal things. 3TT 22.2

There is another work that should receive attention on the preparation day. On that day, all differences between brothers should be put aside, whether in the family or in the church. Let all bitterness, anger and malice be expelled from the soul. In a humble spirit, "confess your faults one to another, and pray for one another, that you may be healed." James 5:16. 3TT 22.3

Before the Sabbath begins, both mind and body must withdraw from worldly affairs. God put the Sabbath at the end of the six days of work for men to stop and consider what they have gained in the week in their preparation for the pure kingdom that will admit no transgressor. We must do an examination of our souls every Saturday to see if the past week brought spiritual gain or loss. 3TT 22.4

Sanctifying the Sabbath to the Lord means eternal salvation. God says: "I will honor those who honor me." 1 Samuel 2:30. 3JT 23.1

Testimonies for the Church, Volume 6, Pages 356, 357:

Finish preparations for Saturday on Friday. See that all the clothes are ready and that everything that needs to be cooked has been cooked, that shoes have been shined, and that they have taken the baths. It is possible to achieve this. If you make it a

rule, you can do it. The Sabbath should not be used for mending clothes, cooking food, pleasures, or other worldly pursuits. Before the sun sets, all secular work should be put aside and all secular magazines kept out of sight. Parents, explain to your children what you do and propose and let them participate in your preparation to keep the Sabbath according to the commandment.

Note:

When Mrs. White wrote this, many people in the United States did not have adequate means of bathing. Therefore, they did not do it very often. Perhaps once a week, others more often, and others less. For many people, taking a bath with water on the stove or taking it out of a hot water tank on their stove, transporting it to a large bathtub (in some cases it was one that had been brought into the room for this purpose), taking a bath, and then get rid of the water and clean the place. There was considerable work involved in this. Some Adventists put off doing it on Friday, filling their time with regular work and leaving the bathroom for Friday night, after the Sabbath had begun. Therefore, they had two problems: first, they had a laborious task to do on Saturday, and second, they were not really prepared in body and mind to receive the Sabbath as sacred time when it came.

In many parts of the Western world today, these conditions do not exist. Water is heated and automatically flows into a bathtub by turning a valve. It also drains out of the tub without further effort for the person. These conditions have made bathing or showering a part of the daily

routine for many people. In that sense, I personally consider a shower in the morning to be similar to washing your face in the morning or brushing your teeth. There is no work involved in it, and it does not represent a lack of preparation for the Sabbath. Not everyone sees this question in the same way that I do, More personally, when the day is very hot and my strength dwindles, I take a cold shower and my body is revived and I can continue to adore the Eternal as He deserves. I have never received rebuke from the Eternal for this, He better than anyone understands our needs.

In the parts of the world where bathing still requires a laborious effort, I believe it should be done before the arrival of Saturday, along with the other preparations that Ellen G. White mentioned.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister F):

Let me know if this is good for your health or if it can be done: when you eat the pineapple, then put the peels in water and after two days drink it with honey and with that water from the peels, a soft drink. Is that good for your health? Is it a beneficial fermentation?

Answer:

I advise reading the book: "Ministry of Healing" for further details.

"Personally, he prepared a fresh tofu yogurt where I help my digestive system and intestinal flora to be healthier. I have never received reproof from the Eternal for this and it has been a great blessing to me. " DE

I know the preparation of the juice that is extracted from the pineapple peel, but you should not leave them out of the refrigerator, 2-3 days these peels in water in the refrigerator will give greater benefit to your digestive system- expulsion than when left to ferment in warm weather.

Seasonings

In this time of rush, the less exciting the food, the better. Seasonings are bad in and of themselves. Mustard, pepper, spices, pickles, and the like irritate the stomach and inflame and pollute the blood. Inflammation of the drunkard's stomach is often represented graphically to illustrate the effect of alcoholic beverages. Consuming irritating condiments produces a similar inflammation. The body feels an insatiable need for something more stimulating. MC 250.2

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister R):

Diabetic Naturopathy Treatment.

Answer:

Remember that carbohydrate count and glycemic index are important in your meal and snack planning.

A low carb diet can be an effort for those who are used to consuming mostly processed foods, but it is necessary to greatly reduce them.

A high fiber diet is highly recommended as it has beneficial properties for the digestive system by lowering cholesterol and helping to control blood sugar levels.

1. Some high-fiber foods:

Vegetables, legumes, and nuts.

Vegetables are a good source of fiber.

â€¢ Lettuce, chard, raw carrots, and spinach.

â€¢ Young, cooked vegetables, such as asparagus , beets, mushrooms, turnips and pumpkin.

â€¢ Baked potatoes and sweet potatoes with peel / or in water, but if it is in water, they must be dialyzed. How do I dialyze? Leave them chopped in water from the day before, then wash in the morning and put them in water again, and then before cooking, remove that water again and wash them well and cook them in another water.

â€¢ Broccoli, artichokes, pumpkins and Green beans.

You can also get more fiber by eating:

â€¢ Legumes, such as lentils, black beans, dried peas, kidney beans, lima beans, and chickpeas. (All hydrated 12 hours previously)

â€¢ Nuts and seeds, such as sunflower seeds, almonds (previously hydrated), pistachios and pecans.

Fruits

Fruits are another good source of fiber. Eat more:

â€¢ Apples and bananas.

â€¢ Peaches and pears.

â€¢ Tangerines, plums and berries.

â€¢ Figs and other dried fruits.

Grains

Grains are another important source of



plant fiber. Eat more:

â€¢ Hot cereals, such as whole oatmeal with everything and fiber, if not, add the bran of any other cereal to make a complete cereal.

â€¢ Whole grain breads.

â€¢ Brown rice (Must toast the grain before cooking for better digestion and absorption)

â€¢ Popcorn.

â€¢ Whole wheat and non-GMO pasta.

â€¢ Bran muffins.

2. Stay away from the refined carbohydrates that are so bad for your health.

3. Exercise has many benefits such as weight loss, increases insulin sensitivity in your body, improves your feeling of well-being and body circulation, reduces cholesterol, helps you control stress and hypertension, increases your strength and flexibility and finally, increases your immune system.

4. Avoid Exposure To Toxic Materials and Chemical Detergents. Many people laden their fruits and vegetables with detergents and this should not be. Have some apple cider vinegar for this or whole salted water and it will do you a great deal.

This is one way to take good care of your kidneys, lungs, and skin. Be very careful what you eat and always keep a diet high in fiber and low in carbohydrates in mind.

Stay away from pesticides and products that contain lead.

5. Stress will make your body resistant to insulin,

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister R):

Is sea salt beneficial?

Answer:

Whole sea salt as used for animals is the most beneficial of all

Properties of Sea Salt

1. Provides the minerals you need
2. Strengthen your immune system
3. Improves digestion
4. Helps muscles
5. Contribute to your cardiovascular health
6. Take care of your skin
7. Helps the brain
8. Relaxing and anti-inflammatory effect
9. Strengthens the bones
10. Prevents aging, etc.

Section 4 â€” The Due Diet

Chapter 1 â€” The Original Diet Creator's Choice

111. To know which are the best edibles we have to study God's original plan for the feeding of man. He who created man and understands his needs told Adam what his food was. "Behold," he said, "I have given you every plant that bears seed ... and every tree in which there is fruit and that bears seed; It will be for you to eat â€”. Genesis 1:29. Leaving Eden to earn a living by tilling the

land under the weight of the curse of sin, man received permission to also eat "plants of the field." CRA 95.1

Cereals, fleshy fruits, oleaginous fruits, legumes and vegetables constitute the food chosen for us by the Creator. Prepared in the simplest and most natural way possible, they are the healthiest and most nutritious edibles. They communicate a strength, endurance and intellectual vigor that cannot be obtained from a more complex and stimulating diet. "The Ministry of Healing, 227, 228 (1905). CRA 95. 2

112. God gave our first parents the foods that He intended the human race to eat. It was contrary to his plan to take the life of any creature. There should be no death in Eden. The fruits of the trees in the garden were the food required by the needs of man. "Spiritual Gifts 4: 120 (1864). CRA 95.3

[For context see 639.] CRA 95.4

Questions and Answers

01-08-2021

Question (Brother I):

Natural remedy for low platelets.

Answer:

My regards, brother. La Paz del Eterno with you and yours.

Here is the natural recipe to raise platelets.

Ingredients:

• 1 liter of water

• 7 leaves of each accessible citrus (lemon, grapefruit, sour or sweet orange)

• 5 mango leaves

• 5 avocado leaves.

Procedure:

Bring water to a boil and when it is boiling add the chopped leaves, turn off the fire and cover. Let stand for 1 hour and then strain and drink. You can have 1 glass every hour like I did. You can do it for several days up to 7 days.

God cares for us

Strength for today, June 22

And I will put the third part in the fire, and I will melt them as silver is melted, and I will test them as gold is tested. He will call on my name, and I will hear him and say: My people; and he will say: Jehovah is my God. Zechariah 13: 9. DNC 182.1

By trial the Lord examines the strength of his children. Is the heart strong to bear? Is the conscience free from offense? Does the Spirit tolerate the witness of our spirit that we are the children of God? This finds out the Lord testing us. In the furnace of affliction he purifies us from all dross. He sends us trials, not to cause unnecessary pain, but to lead us to contemplate him, to strengthen our patience, to teach us that if we do not rebel, but instead put our trust in him, we will see his salvation ... DNC 182.2

The love of Christ for his children is as strong as he is tender. It is a love stronger than death, because he died for us. It is a truer love than that of a mother for her children. Mother's love can change but the love of Christ is unchangeable. "For which I am sure," says Paul, "that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor the present, nor what is to come, nor the height, nor the depth, nor anything else created will be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord ...". Romans 8: 38-39. DNC 182.3

In each test we have effective consolation. Is not our Savior moved to understand our weaknesses? Have you not been tempted in everything like us? And haven't you invited us to bring you every trial and puzzlement?

So let's not grieve over tomorrow's burdens. Courageously and cheerfully let us carry today's burdens. Today we have to have confidence and faith. We are not invited to live more than one day at a time. Whoever gives strength for today, will give strength for tomorrow ... DNC 182.4

Nothing hurts the soul so much as the sharp darts of unbelief. When the test comes, as it will undoubtedly come, do not be anxious or lament. Silence in the soul makes God's voice clearer. "Then they rejoice, because they calmed down." Psalm 107: 30. Remember that under you are the eternal arms. "Be silent before Jehovah, and wait for him." Psalms 37: 7. He is leading you to a haven of benign experiences. * DNC 182.5

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister Y):

I have a friend who has a bladder disease, she urinates but not enough to completely empty her bladder and they have already done several tests and that was the diagnosis.

Answer:

â€¢ The sister should take cold water seats. 2 times a day for 20 minutes.

â€¢ Put a fairly thick clay poultice 1/2 â€¢-1â€¢ on the lower abdomen for 1 hour or more, 2 times a day. Never when your stomach is full.

â€¢ Also drink bitter herbal tea: neen, moringa, mugwort, amanu, plantain, cranberry leaf, they can help you. You will not mix them, but you will drink a tea of

â€¢ just one kind of these.

â€¢ Avoid eating wheat, rice, sugar and refined products.

â€¢ Hot oils and hot spices, pepper, cinnamon, cardamom, walnut Butternut, etc.

â€¢ Eat more fruits and vegetables, not at the same meal.

â€¢ Lots of water a day.

â€¢ Wear cotton underwear, not tight.

â€¢ Internal garlic water wash, 3 times a week for 2 weeks.

â€¢ 1 grain of garlic minced in 2 cups of water. Strain and apply.

We will be praying for her. Blessings

Joy

The life of Jesus was full of joy. I wanted to convey it to the disciples: "I have told you this so that you may have my joy and so your joy may be complete" (John 15:11, NIV).

Ellen White exhorts us: "You must catch the reflection of the smile of God and project it on others â€¢(Mind, character and personality, vol. 2, p. 389).

Experience:

Due to back injuries, my father suffered intense pain. Many mornings it was difficult for him to walk, but he always had a smile on his face. When asked how he was doing, his answer was: â€¢Great.â€¢

It seemed hypocritical to me to project joy in the midst of pain. I asked him: â€¢Dad, How can you tell people that you are great when you are in pain? How can you smile, instead of pouting? " His response was: â€¢The smile

is a ministry. It allows me to put my attention on others, and not on myself â.

His secret to staying positive was to memorize the promises of Scripture and share them with others.

One of his favorite texts was Psalm 34: 5: âRadiant are those who turn to him; his face is never covered with shame â(NIV). Dad's smile and the promises of the Bible were a positive gift that continues to bless my life.

A smile is evidence of a positive attitude and that Jesus Christ enthroned our hearts. âThe smile is a ministry. It allows me to put my attention on others, and not on myself â. His secret to staying positive was to memorize the promises of Scripture and share them with others.

One of his favorite texts was Psalm 34: 5: âRadiant are those who turn to him; his face is never covered with shame â(NIV). Dad's smile and the promises of the Bible were a positive gift that continues to bless my life.

A smile is evidence of a positive attitude and that Jesus Christ enthroned our hearts. âThe smile is a ministry. It allows me to put my attention on others, and not on myself â. His secret to staying positive was to memorize the promises of Scripture and share them with others.

One of his favorite texts was Psalm 34: 5: âRadiant are those who turn to him; his face is never covered with shame â(NIV). Dad's smile and the promises of the Bible were a positive gift that continues to bless my life.

A smile is evidence of a positive attitude and that Jesus Christ enthroned our hearts. his face is never covered with shame â(NIV). Dad's smile and the promises of the Bible

were a positive gift that continues to bless my life.

A smile is evidence of a positive attitude and that Jesus Christ enthroned our hearts. his face is never covered with shame â(NIV). Dad's smile and the promises of the Bible were a positive gift that continues to bless my life.

A smile is evidence of a positive attitude and that Jesus Christ enthroned our hearts.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother O):

There are some people who now want to buy a piece of land here in the country, but they don't believe all the present truth that God has revealed to us. They are good people, as far as we know, but we do not know how to proceed in this case and in others like it. How should we deal with such situations?

Answer:

To be in the footsteps of the Master Christ Jesus is to live under a Theocracy and only He is the one who decides for us. Based on past experiences, many who appeared to be good were wolves in sheep's clothing. It is very dangerous for our salvation not only to get together in coexistence with those who do not go the same path that The Shepherd leads us. Only God knows what we should and what we should not do. Fast and pray and wait for an answer from all-wise God. Let us remember King David who consulted the Eternal if he should go up, or not go up. 1 Chronicles 14:10.

Blessed assurance, October 27

I will not forsake you, nor will I leave you.
Hebrews 13: 5. DNC 309.1

We have only one life to live, and through our daily communion with God, and through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, we have constant support in doing the things that will represent Christ to the world. We may not have all the comforts that some have in terms of facilities and material goods, but we have the blessed assurance that Christ gave his disciples ... He told them: "Let not your hearts be troubled; you believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house there are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you; I am going to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and I will take you to myself, so that where I am, you may also be." John 14: 1-3. DNC 309.2

Blessed words! We can receive Christ into our hearts, and He will be hope, courage, and sustaining grace for us. The Lord wants us to trust him completely. So, in the simplicity of our faith, We will believe that Christ will do for us all that He has promised. Come all to the Savior with the complete assurance that he will do all that he has promised. DNC 309.3

There is no better way to please the Savior than by having faith in His promises. His mercy can come to you, and your prayers will come to him. Nothing can interrupt this line of communication. We must learn to bring all our perplexities to Jesus Christ, because he will help us, he will listen to our requests. We can go to him, without any

doubt, in complete assurance of faith, because he is the living way ... DNC 309.4

The more we insist on the requests that we send to his throne, the more certain we are of constantly receiving the abundant grace of our Lord Jesus Christ. You do not strengthen the path you travel by [having] faith. But you grow in strength and security because you have a Guide by your side ... DNC 309.5

Trust, then, in the Lord Jesus to guide you step by step on the straight path. You can gain confidence and strength in every step you take, because you can be sure that your hand is in his. You can "run and not get tired", you can "walk and not faint", because you can see by faith that you have your hand in Christ's. You will not sink into discouragement, because as you continue to know the Lord, trusting in him, you will have the assurance that the One who never abandons those who fully trust him, is your constant Helper. * DNC 309.6 because you can be sure that your hand is in his. You can "run and not get tired", you can "walk and not faint", because you can see by faith that you have your hand in Christ's. You will not sink into discouragement, because as you continue to know the Lord, trusting in him, you will have the assurance that the One who never abandons those who fully trust him, is your constant Helper. * DNC 309.6 because you can be sure that your hand is in his. You can "run and not get tired", you can "walk and not faint", because you can see by faith that you have your hand in Christ's. You will not sink into discouragement, because as you continue

to know the Lord, trusting in him, you will have the assurance that the One who never abandons those who fully trust him, is your constant Helper. * DNC 309.6

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister Y):

How do I know if I am in the right place?
How do I know that God is the one who answers me?

Answer:

Proverbs 4: 4-15

The fear of the Lord is wisdom and the fear of the Lord is obeying him. With all your strength, acquire intelligence that is implicit obedience to God. Make obedience great and it will make you great. Through the paths of wisdom, which are the commandments and statutes when they are explained by the Holy Spirit to a person who rejects the voice of his satanic self and when he walks on the right paths of the testimonies that tell us how to walk and the prophecies that tell us where to walk. When one then walks on the path of wisdom and on the right paths of intelligence which is obedience to God, without alterations of one's own or of another person, then one will be able to recognize the voice of God.

Chapter 10 The two languages from providence

There are many ways in which God tries to make himself known to us and put us in communion with him. Nature speaks incessantly to our senses. The heart that is prepared will be impressed by the love and

glory of God as revealed by the works of his hands. The attentive ear can hear and understand God's communications through the things of nature. The green fields, the towering trees, the buds and the flowers, the passing cloud, the falling rain, the murmuring stream, the glories of the heavens speak to our hearts and invite us to know the One who made it all. . CC 85.1

Our Savior intertwined his precious lessons with the things of nature. The trees, the birds, the flowers of the valleys, the hills, the lakes and the beautiful skies, as well as the incidents and circumstances of daily life, they were all linked to the words of truth, so that their lessons were often recalled, even in the midst of the cares of man's working life. CC 85.2

God wants his children to appreciate his works and delight in the simple and quiet beauty with which he adorned our earthly dwelling place. He is a lover of beauty, and above all he loves the beauty of character, which is more attractive than anything external, and he wants us to cultivate purity and simplicity, thanks to the characteristics of flowers. CC 85.3

If we just want to listen, the works that God created will teach us precious lessons in obedience and trust. From the stars that in their trackless race through space follow from century to century the paths that he assigned them, Even the tiniest atom, the things of nature obey the will of the Creator. And God cares for and sustains all that he created. He who sustains the innumerable worlds scattered throughout the immensity, also takes care of the little sparrow that

fearlessly sings its humble song. When men go to work, or are praying; when they go to bed at night or get up in the morning; When the rich man is satisfied in the palace, or when the poor man gathers his children around his meager table, the heavenly Father tenderly watches over all. No tears are shed without His noticing. There is no smile that for Him goes unnoticed. CC 86.1

If we implicitly believed this, we would cast off all undue anxiety. Our lives would not be as full of disappointments as they are now; because everything, big or small, would be left in the hands of God, who is not confused by the multiplicity of care, or overwhelmed by its weight. Then our soul would enjoy a rest that many have been unaware of for a long time. CC 86.2

When your senses delight in the pleasant beauty of the earth, think of the world to come, which will never know the stain of sin or death; where the face of nature will no longer bear the shadow of the curse. Let your imagination represent the abode of the saved; and remember that it will be more glorious than the brightest imagination can imagine. In the various gifts of God in nature we see but the palest reflection of his glory. It is written: "Things that the eye did not see, nor the ear heard, and that never entered into human thought" the great things that God has prepared for those who love him. 1 CC 86.3

The poet and the naturalist have many things to say about nature, but it is the believer who most enjoys the beauty of the earth, because he recognizes the work of his Father's hands and perceives his love, in the

flower, the bush. and the tree. No one who does not look at them as an expression of God's love for man can fully appreciate the significance of the hill, the valley, the river and the sea. CC 87.1

God speaks to us through his providential works and the influence of his Holy Spirit on the heart. In our circumstances and environment, in the changes that happen daily around us, we can find precious lessons, if only our hearts are open to receive them. The psalmist, tracing the work of divine Providence, says: "The earth is full of the mercy of Jehovah." 2 "Whoever is wise, look at these things; and let all consider the mercy of Jehovah!" 3 CC 87.2

God also speaks to us in his Word. In it we have, in clearer lines, the revelation of his character, of his dealings with men and of the great work of redemption. In it we are presented with the history of the patriarchs, prophets and other holy men of old. They were subject "to the same weaknesses as we." our fight for justice. As you read the account of the precious events that they were allowed to experience, the light, love, and blessing that they were given to enjoy and the work they did through the grace given to them, the spirit that inspired them kindles in us a fire of holy zeal, a desire to be like them in character and to walk with God like them. CC 87.3

The Lord Jesus said of the Old Testament Scriptures, and how much more true is this about the New: "They are the ones that bear witness to me," 5 the Redeemer, the One in whom your hopes of the eternal life. Yes, the entire Bible tells us about Christ.

From the first creation account, of which it is said: "Without him nothing that is made was made," 6 to the last promise: "Behold, I am coming!" 7 we read about his works and we listen to his voice. If you want to know the Savior, study the Holy Scriptures. CC 88.1

Fill your hearts with the words of God. They are the living water that quenches your thirst. They are the living bread that came down from heaven. Jesus declares: "Unless you eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, you will have no life in you."

And when explaining himself, he says: "The words that I have spoken to you are spirit and life." 8 Our bodies live on what we eat and drink; and what happens in the natural life happens in the spiritual: what we meditate is what gives tone and vigor to our spiritual nature. CC 88.2

The subject of redemption is a subject that the angels wish to search; it will be the science and song of the redeemed throughout the endless ages of eternity. Isn't it a topic worthy of attention and study now? The infinite mercy and love of Jesus, the sacrifice made on our behalf, demand from us the most serious and solemn reflection. We must dwell on the character of our dear Redeemer and Intercessor. We must meditate on the mission of the One who came to save his people from their sins.

When we contemplate heavenly matters in this way, our faith and love will be stronger and our prayers more acceptable to God, because they will rise accompanied by more faith and love. They will be intelligent and fervent. There will be a constant trust in

Jesus and a living and daily experience in his power to save completely all who come to God through him. CC 89.1

As we meditate on the perfection of the Savior we will desire to be wholly transformed and renewed according to the image of its purity. Our soul will hunger and thirst to become like the One we worship. The more we focus our thoughts on Christ, the more we will speak of him to others and the better we will represent him to the world. CC 89.2

The Bible was not written only for the learned man; on the contrary, it was destined for the common people. The great truths necessary for salvation are presented as clearly as noonday light; and no one will err or lose their way, save those who follow their private judgment instead of the divine will so clearly revealed. CC 89.3

We must not settle for the testimony of any man as to what the Holy Scriptures teach, but we must study the words of God for ourselves. If we let others think for us, our energy will be crippled and our abilities limited. The noble powers of the soul can be so diminished by not exercising themselves in subjects worthy of their concentration, that they become incapable of penetrating the deep significance of the Word of God. Intelligence is developed if it is used to investigate the relationship of the affairs of the Bible, comparing scripture with scripture and the spiritual with the spiritual. CC 89.4

There is nothing better to strengthen the intelligence than the study of the Holy Scriptures. No other book is so potent to lift the thoughts, to invigorate the powers, as

the great and ennobling truths of the Bible. If the Word of God were studied properly, men would have a greatness of spirit, a nobility of character, and a steadfastness of purpose that can rarely be seen in these times. CC 90.1

There is but very little benefit to be gained from a hasty reading of the Holy Scriptures. One can read the entire Bible and remain, however, without seeing its beauty or understanding its deep and hidden meaning. A passage studied until its meaning is clear and its relationship to the plan of salvation is evident is of much more value than reading many chapters without purpose and without obtaining positive instruction. Have your Bible handy. Read it when you have the opportunity; fix the texts in your memory. Even going down the street, you can read a passage and meditate on it until it sticks in your mind. CC 90.2

We cannot gain wisdom without true attention and prayerful study. Some portions of Holy Scripture are indeed too clear to be misunderstood; but there are others whose meaning is not superficial, and is not discernible at first glance. Passage must be compared with passage. There must be careful searching and prayerful reflection. And such study will be richly rewarded. As the miner discovers veins of precious metal hidden beneath the earth's surface, so he who perseverantly searches God's Word for its hidden treasures will find truths of the greatest value hidden from the sight of the careless investigator. The words of inspiration, meditated in the soul, will be like rivers of water that flow from the source

of life. CC 91.1

The Holy Scriptures should never be studied without prayer. Before opening its pages we must ask for the illumination of the Holy Spirit, and this will be given to us. When Nathanael went to the Lord Jesus, the Savior exclaimed: "Behold indeed an Israelite, in whom there is no deceit." Nathanael said to him: "Where do you know me from?" And Jesus replied: "Before Philip called you, when you were under the fig tree, I saw you.

â€œ9 The Lord Jesus will also see us in the secret places of prayer, if we seek him to give us light and allow us to know what the truth is. The angels of the world of light will accompany those who seek divine direction with humility of heart. CC 91.2

The Holy Spirit exalts and glorifies the Savior. He is charged with presenting Christ, the purity of his righteousness, and the great salvation that we obtain through him. The Lord Jesus said: The Spirit "will take what is mine and proclaim it to you." 10 The Spirit of truth is the only effective teacher of divine truth. How much God will not esteem the human race, since he gave his Son to die for her, and sends his Spirit to be continually the teacher and guide of man! CC 91.3 if we look for him to give us light and let us know what the truth is. The angels of the world of light will accompany those who seek divine direction with humility of heart. CC 91.2

The Holy Spirit exalts and glorifies the Savior. He is charged with presenting Christ, the purity of his righteousness, and the great salvation that we obtain through him.

The Lord Jesus said: The Spirit will take what is mine and proclaim it to you. 10 The Spirit of truth is the only effective teacher of divine truth. How much God will not esteem the human race, since he gave his Son to die for her, and sends his Spirit to be continually the teacher and guide of man! CC 91.3 if we look for him to give us light and let us know what the truth is. The angels of the world of light will accompany those who seek divine direction with humility of heart. CC 91.2

The Holy Spirit exalts and glorifies the Savior. He is charged with presenting Christ, the purity of his righteousness, and the great salvation that we obtain through him. The Lord Jesus said: The Spirit will take what is mine and proclaim it to you. 10 The Spirit of truth is the only effective teacher of divine truth. How much God will not esteem the human race, since he gave his Son to die for her, and sends his Spirit to be continually the teacher and guide of man! CC 91.3 2

The Holy Spirit exalts and glorifies the Savior. He is charged with presenting Christ, the purity of his righteousness, and the great salvation that we obtain through him. The Lord Jesus said: The Spirit will take what is mine and proclaim it to you. 10 The Spirit of truth is the only effective teacher of divine truth. How much God will not esteem the human race, since he gave his Son to die for her, and sends his Spirit to be continually the teacher and guide of man! CC 91.3 2

The Holy Spirit exalts and glorifies the Savior. He is charged with presenting Christ,

the purity of his righteousness, and the great salvation that we obtain through him.

The Lord Jesus said: The Spirit will take what is mine and proclaim it to you. 10 The Spirit of truth is the only effective teacher of divine truth. How much God will not esteem the human race, since he gave his Son to die for her, and sends his Spirit to be continually the teacher and guide of man! CC 91.3 since she gave her Son to die for her, and sends her Spirit to be continually the teacher and guide of man! CC 91.3 since she gave her Son to die for her, and sends her Spirit to be continually the teacher and guide of man! CC 91.3

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What is that of the earth?

Answer:

& # 34; The Flat Earth by Ellen White & # 34;

I see, from letters from New York that Brother Brown has accepted and is now preaching the theory that the earth is flat. Is it possible that this theory was brought by Brother Wilcox from England and that you have accepted it and are teaching it? My brother, our job is to teach the third angel's message. Stick to the message. It's a weakness of Elder Wilcox, this sticking to hobbies and clinging to some things that he would be better off giving up. Whatever kind of theory or pastime that Satan can create to bring men's minds to a halt, he will do it to get attention, so that they will not

commit to giving the solemn message for this time. My brother, don't get caught up in ideas that have no connection to work at this time. It is better to teach the truth as it is in Jesus. It is better to seek true piety, holiness of heart, freedom from all selfishness, freedom from all envy and jealousy. It is better to pray and humble the soul before God and let the earth, round or flat, be as God has made it. Try earnestly, by faithful permanence in doing good, to seek title to the inheritance of the land made new. Better lead the flock of God to drink in the upper streams; Better, by precept and for example, seek God while he can be found. Summon him while he is near. A revival is needed in the church. When the teachers are drinking refreshing drinks from the well of Bethlehem, then they can lead the people to the living currents. My soul is burdened with the burden of the condition of things in New York. May the Lord raise up helpers, men whom He can teach, humble men whom He can guide to bear clear and sharp testimony in faith. God help you to seek His face, to be careful, to turn away self and to exalt Jesus. " (MANUSCRIPTS RELEASED - VOLUME 21 - PG 412)

THE BIBLE SPEAKS

The prophet Isaiah wrote the following in relation to the shape of our planet:

â"He is seated on the circle of the earth whose inhabitants are like locusts; he spreads the heavens like a curtain, unfolds them like a tent to dwell. " (Isaiah 40:22, RV1960).

Satan wants to divert us from true preparation. < br> The shape of the earth: Another Satan theory to divert attention.

He is the one who sits on the roundness of the earth, whose inhabitants are like locusts; He is the one who spreads the heavens like a curtain and unfolds them like a tent to dwell.

Isaiah 40:22 ESV

But do not argue about nonsense, or pay attention to the legends ... Those discussions are useless and lead nowhere.

Titus 3: 9

What is behind the flat earth theory

The real motive behind this theory of flat Earth and other irrelevant things is to divert The minds and attention of the true important message: The salvation of the human being.

Some time ago, a person wrote to Ellen White about the flat earth and in a few words the answer was: "What do you care if the earth is flat or round? You follow God. â"â" On a certain occasion, when a brother came to me with the message that the world is flatâ"! On matters such as the theory of a flat world, God says to each soul: â"â"¿ What is given to you? Follow me I've given you your commission. Take your time in the great truths that are decisive for this time, not in matters that are of no importance to our work â"â"Obreros EvangÃ©licos, p. 329 â"â"A consecrated and spiritual worker will avoid presenting minor theoretical

differences, and will devote his energies to the proclamation of the great decisive truths that are to be given to the world. I have been ordered to say that these theories are the product of minds that do not know the first principles of the gospel. Through such theories, the enemy tries to overshadow the great truths for this time. - Evangelical Workers, p. 328

It is better to pray and humble the soul before God and let the world, round or flat, be just as God made it. Try with the utmost seriousness in faithful continuity in the good to seek a clear title in the inheritance in the new earth. Better lead the flock of God to drink from the higher streams; better by precept and example, seek God while he can be found. Summon him while he's around. A revival is needed in the church. " 21MR 413.

I hope Brother Wilcox is a truly converted man. This is your great need today. He wants meekness, he wants humility, he wants genuine piety, and without it he is like a rattling brass and a clinking cymbal. Your soul and your soul need the abode of Jesus. If the world is round or flat it will not save a soul, but if men believe and obey it means everything. " Letter 43, 1887. {21MR 413.3}

But these statements do not mean that Ellen White did not have a definitive position on the matter. In 1900, she wrote: "God made his Sabbath for a spherical world; and when the seventh day comes to us in this round world, controlled by the sun that rules the day, that is the time in all

countries to observe Saturday ... Saturday was made for a spherical world, and therefore it is required, on the part of the people, an obedience that is in perfect harmony with the world created by the Lord. " - (3MS 363).

The big question is: What must I do to inherit eternal life? This is the science of what constitutes higher education, and when this question is properly adjusted, the capabilities of the whole man are brought to bear. There will be no agitation in the question of whether the world is round or flat, the whole burden of the soul is: What will I do to inherit eternal life? Now we need to make all the talents that God has given us be used for the glory of His name. " {21MR 414.5}

Therefore non-essential questions should not occupy our time. And scientifically solving the flat earth theory will not help at all. Why not? Because the Devil has a whole arsenal full of new distractions to throw at us as soon as one has run its course.

Take the floor. Observe clearly the truth for this time, which is the message of the Messages of the Three Angels, that is, the message of Justification by FAITH and stop persecuting the devil's councils.

Now brothers, this is not a question of salvation, but since the question was asked we are not going to omit it. We will not get into controversies with this, with any brother. We have already seen that what was, will be. And we see how in the time of our sister Ellen White there were people also bringing up these situations. But she

rebuked them for this, so she was instructed and so I have also been instructed. If I have said in the testimonies that I have seen a globe it is only because I describe what has been shown to me and I cannot say anything other than what is dictated to me and I see, and it is not to debate the matter since this is prohibited by God and everyone who enters enchanted terrain is in danger. We must remove ourselves from all these situations and only focus on what concerns our salvation.

This is how God wants each one of us

Questions and Answers

25-07-2021

Question (Sister A.):

I have several options to choose a property, I am praying to God that He choose me and not me, but I have not received an answer. My question is: should I wait for an answer from God to buy?

Answer:

We must always wait for God's response. He says "yes or no", and sometimes he is silent. If He is silent, it is because He has already told us something and we do not pay attention, or we do not carry out His will. My advice is to fast and pray before this with humiliation of heart and His will will certainly be known.

Chapter 11 Answered Prayers

If we ask, God answers Worldly wisdom teaches that prayer is not of all necessary point. Scientists declare that there can be no real answer to prayers; that this would amount to a violation of natural laws, to a miracle, and that miracles do not exist. They say that the universe is governed by immutable laws and that God himself does nothing contrary to those laws. So that they represent God bound by his own laws; as if the operation of divine laws excluded divine freedom. Such teaching is opposed to the testimony of Holy Scripture. Didn't Christ

and his apostles perform miracles? The same compassionate Savior lives in our day, and He is as willing to hear the prayer of faith as when He walked visibly among men. The natural cooperates with the supernatural. It is part of God's plan to grant us, in response to prayer made in faith, what he would not give us if we did not ask him that way. The Great Controversy, 525. Or06 97.1

When you have the privilege of meeting your brothers in the church, talk to them about the need to keep open the channel of communication between God and the soul. Tell them that if they find the heart and voice to pray, God will find the answers to their prayers. Tell them not to neglect their religious duties. Encourage the brothers to pray. We must seek to find, we must ask to receive, we must knock so that doors are opened to us. The Signs of the Times, February 10, 1890. Or06 97.2

Jesus does not call us to follow him and then abandon ourselves. If we put our lives in His service, we can never find ourselves in a position for which God has not made provision. Whatever our situation, we have a Guide to direct us on the path, whatever our perplexities, we have a sure Counselor; Whatever our sorrow, grief, grief or loneliness, we have a Friend who

sympathizes with us. If, in our ignorance, we take false steps, Christ does not abandon us ... Or06 98.1

âWhatever you ask in prayer, believing, you will receive it â. Matthew 21: 22. âWill ascend like a fragrance to the Father, Evangelical Workers, 277. Or06 98.2

God's blessings will come as a result of humble faith â A close relationship with heaven will set the right tone for your faithfulness and form the foundation of your success. Your feeling of dependency should lead you to prayer and your sense of duty should call you to effort. Prayer and effort, effort and prayer, should be the business of your life. You should pray as if efficiency and praise are due to God, and work as if the duty is your own. If you want power, you can have it, since it is waiting for you to use it. Just believe in God, believe in his Word, act in faith and you will receive the blessings. Or06 98.3

In this matter, genius, logic and eloquence are of no use. God accepts and hears the prayers of those with humble, trusting, and contrite hearts. When God helps, all obstacles disappear. How many men of great natural abilities and great learning have failed to be placed in positions of responsibility, while those of weaker spiritual abilities, with a less favorable environment, have had admirable success. The secret is that the former trusted in themselves, while the latter had united with the One whose counsel is admirable and whose works are powerful to accomplish what he desires. â Counsels On Health, 364, 365. Or06 98.4

Simple prayers inspired by the Holy Spirit

will ascend through the open door, which Christ said He would open and which no man could close. These sentences, mixed with the incense of Christ's perfection, they and the answers will come. â Testimonies for the Church 6: 467. Or06 99.1

Prayers with the simplicity and faith of a child will be answeredâ "If anyone is thirsty, come to me and drink." "But whoever drinks of the water that I will give him will not thirst forever: but the water that I will give him will be in him a fountain of water that rises to eternal life." John 7:37; 4:14. Or06 99.2

If, despite these promises that are made to us, we prefer to remain withered and exhausted for lack of living water, the fault will be ours alone. If we would go to Christ with the simplicity of a child turning to his earthly parents, asking him for the things he has promised us, believing that we will receive them, we would obtain them. â Testimonies for the Church 9: 144. Or06 99.3

< Let us pray and believe â God does not say: Ask once and you will receive. He commands us to ask. Persist tirelessly in prayer. Persistent requesting makes the applicant more fervent, and imparts a greater desire to receive the things he asks for. Christ said to Martha by the tomb of Lazarus: "If you believe, you will see the glory of God." John 11:40. Or06 99.4

But many do not have a living faith. This is the reason why they do not see more of the power of God. His weakness is the result of his unbelief. They have more faith in their own work than in God's work on their

behalf. They take care of themselves. They make plans and projects, but pray little, and have little true trust in God. They think they have faith, but it is just the impulse of the moment. They stop understanding their own need, and how willing God is to give; they do not persevere in keeping their requests before the Lord. Or06 99.5

Our prayers should be as fervent and persistent as was that of a friend in need who asked for bread at midnight. The more earnestly and constantly we pray, the more intimate our spiritual union with Christ will be. We will receive increased blessings because we have increased faith. Or06 99.6

Our part is to pray and believe. Watch in prayer. Watch, and cooperate with the God who hears prayer. Remember that "we are collaborators with God." 1 Corinthians 3: 9. Speak and act according to your prayers. It will make an infinite difference to you whether the test shows that your faith is genuine, or reveals that your prayers are only one form. â□□ Words of Life from the Great Teacher, 111, 112. Or06 100. 1

Pray in Faith and Answers Will Come â□□ If learned well, the lessons God sends provide timely help. Put your trust in God. Pray a lot and believe. If you trust, hope, believe and hold the hand of the Infinite Power, you will be more than conquerors. Or06 100.2

True workers walk and work by faith. Sometimes they tire of observing the slow progress of the work, when the battle rages between the powers of good and evil. But if you refuse to accept failure or become discouraged, you will see the clouds dissipate and the promise of liberation

fulfilled. Through the mist with which Satan has surrounded you, you will see the brilliant rays of the Sun of Righteousness shine forth. Or06 100.3

Act in faith, and entrust the results to God. Pray in faith, and the mystery of his providence will answer. Maybe it seems, sometimes, they may not be successful. But work and believe, putting faith, hope and courage in your efforts. After doing what you can, wait on the Lord, declaring your faithfulness, and he will keep his word. Wait, not with restless anxiety, but with untamed faith and unshakable confidence. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 7: 232, 233. Or06 100.4

We can draw strength from God. He can help us. It can give us heavenly wisdom and grace. If you ask in faith, you will receive, but you must watch in prayer. Watch, pray, work, should be your watchword. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 2: 380. Or06 100.5

God has sent us to work in his vineyard. Our task is to do all that we can. â□□ In the morning sow your seed, and in the evening do not let your hand rest; because you don't know which is the best, if this or that, or if the one and the other is equally good â□□. Ecclesiastes 11: 6. Or06 100.6

We have too little faith. We limit the Holy One of Israel. We should be thankful that God condescends to use some of us as his instruments. Every fervent prayer raised in faith for something will be answered. She may not arrive as we expected; but it will come, perhaps not as we had planned, but at the precise time when we need it most ...

"If you remain in me, and my words remain in you, ask for whatever you want, and it will be done for you." John 15: 7. â□□ Ellen G. White Biographical Notes, 228, 229. Or06 101.1

If we find time to pray, God will find time to respond â□□ Every earnest request for grace and strength will be answered ... Ask of God all those things that you cannot do alone. Tell everything to Jesus. Openly expose before him the secrets of your heart; because his eye searches the most intimate rooms of the soul and reads your thoughts as if they were an open book. When you have asked what is necessary for the good of your soul, believe that you will receive it, and it will come to you. Accept his gifts with all your heart; because Jesus died so that you could possess the treasures of heaven, and finally have a dwelling with the heavenly angels in the kingdom of God. Or06 101.2

If you find a voice and time to pray, God will find time and a voice to respond. â□□ My Life Today, 16. Or06 101.3

Let us rejoice, God has answered our prayers â□□ Pray with faith. And be sure to bring your lives into harmony with their requests so that they can receive the blessings they have demanded. May your faith not be weakened, because the blessings that are received are proportional to the faith that is exercised. "According to your faith be it done to you." "And whatever you ask in prayer, believing, you will receive." Matthew 9:29; 21:22. Pray, believe, and rejoice. Sing hymns of praise because he has answered your prayers. Accept it at

face value, "because he is faithful who promised." Hebrews 10:23. No sincere plea is lost. The channel is open; the current is flowing. It bears healing properties in its waters, pouring out a restoring current of life and health and salvation. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 7: 260. Or06 101.4

Our most fervent prayer is already a promise that God will answer â□□ When with fervor and intensity the believer expresses a prayer to God (Jesus Christ is the only name given under heaven by which we are saved), there is in that same intensity and fervor a vow of God that assures us that he is about to answer our prayer much more abundantly than we ask or understand. We should not only pray in the name of Christ, but by the inspiration and motivation of the Holy Spirit. This explains what the passage that says, "the Spirit himself intercedes for us with unspeakable groans." Romans 8:26. Petitions must be offered in earnest faith. Then they will come to the mercy seat. Let us tirelessly persist in prayer. God does not say: Pray once and I will answer you. His word is: Pray, be constant in prayer, believing that what you have asked, you will receive; I will answer you. â□□ The Gospel Herald, May 28, 1902. Or06 102.1

Conditions for a prayer to be answered â□□ There are certain conditions under which we can expect God to hear and answer our prayers. One of the first is that we need your help. He has made us this promise: "For I will pour water on the thirsty land, and streams on the dry land." Isaiah 44: 3. Those who hunger and thirst for justice, those who long for God, can be sure that they will be

fed up. The heart must be open to the influence of the Spirit; otherwise you cannot receive the blessings of God. Or06 102.2

Our great need is itself an argument and speaks eloquently in our favor. But we need to seek the Lord to do these things for us. For it says: "Ask, and it will be given to you." Matthew 7: 7. And "he who did not even forgive his own Son, but he gave him for all of us. How can he not also freely give us all things together with him? " Romans 8:32. Or06 102.3

If we tolerate iniquity in our hearts, if we are attached to some known sin, the Lord will not hear us; but the prayer of the repentant and contrite soul will always be accepted. When we have confessed with a contrite heart all our known sins, we can expect God to answer our requests. Our own merits will never recommend us to the grace of God. It is the merit of Jesus that saves us and his blood that cleanses us; however, we have a work to do to meet the terms of acceptance. Or06 103.1

Effective prayer has another element: faith. "Because he who comes to God must believe that he exists, and that he has become a remunerator of those who seek him " Hebrews 11: 6. Jesus said to his disciples: "Whatever you ask in prayer, believe that you have already received it; and you will have it " Mark 11:24. Do we believe to the letter everything he tells us? Or06 103.2

The security is wide and unlimited, and faithful is what it has promised. When we do not receive precisely the things we ask for and instantly, we must still believe that the

Lord hears and that He will answer our prayers. We are so shortsighted and prone to error, that sometimes we ask for things that would not be a blessing to us, and our heavenly Father answers our prayers with love by giving us that which is for our highest good, that which we ourselves would wish if, enlightened of heavenly knowing, we could see all things as they really are. When our prayers seem unanswered, we must hold on to the promise; because the time to receive an answer will surely come and we will receive the blessings we need most. Of course, to pretend that our prayers are always answered in the same way and according to the particular thing that we ask, is presumption. God is too wise to be wrong and too good to deny good to those who walk in integrity. So don't be afraid to trust him, even if you don't see the immediate answer to your prayers. Trust in the assurance of his promise: "Ask, and it shall be given to you." Or06 103.3

If we consult our doubts and fears, or try to resolve everything that we do not see clearly, before we have faith, only perplexities will increase and deepen. But if we come to God feeling helpless and needy, as we really are, if we come with humility and with the true certainty of faith we present our needs to Him whose knowledge is infinite, from whom nothing is hidden and who governs all things by His will and word, he can and wants to answer our cry and make his light shine in our hearts. By sincere prayer we put ourselves in communication with the mind of the Infinite. We may not

instantly have any striking proof that the face of our Redeemer is bent toward us with compassion and love; however it is so. We cannot feel his manifest touch, but his hand sustains us with love and pious tenderness. Or06 103.4

When we implore God's mercy and blessing, we must have a spirit of love and forgiveness in our own hearts. How can we pray, "Forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors" (Matthew 6:12) and yet harbor an unforgiving spirit? If we expect our prayers to be heard, we must forgive others as we hope to be forgiven ourselves. Or06 104.1

Perseverance in prayer has been made the condition for receiving. We must always pray if we want to grow in faith and experience. We must be "persevering in prayer." Romans 12:12.

"Continue in prayer, watching in it, with actions of grace." Colossians 4: 2. The apostle Peter exhorts Christians to be "sober, and vigilant in prayers." 1 Peter 4: 7. Saint Paul commands: "In all circumstances, through prayer and prayer, with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known to God." Philippians 4: 6. "But you brothers," says Judas, "praying in the Holy Spirit, keep yourselves in the love of God." Jude 20, 21. "The Way to Christ, 94-97. Or06 104.2

If we only obey him partially and lukewarmly, his promises will not be fulfilled in us. "The Ministry of Healing, 173. Or06 104.3

We must live our prayers so that they are answered "We must pray and watch in

prayer so that there is no inconsistency in our life. We must not fail to show others that we understand that watching and praying means living our prayers before God, so that He can answer them. "Selected Messages 1: 136, 137. Or06 104.4

Prayer is useless if life does not match with herâ" If you remain in me, and my words remain in you, Ask for whatever you want, and it will be done for you. Present this promise when you pray. We are privileged to go before God with holy boldness. If we sincerely ask you to shine your light on us, you will hear us and answer. But we must live in harmony with our prayers. They are worthless if we walk in the opposite direction from them. I have seen a father who, after reading a scripture and praying frequently, almost as soon as he got off his knees, would begin to scold his children. How could God answer the prayer that had been offered? And if after having rebuked his children, a father prays, does that prayer benefit the children? No, unless it is a prayer of confession to God. "Conduction of the Child, 472. Or06 105.1

Praise must accompany prayer for an answer "Will our devotional exercises consist of asking and receiving? Will we always be thinking about our needs and never about the benefits we receive? Will we receive the blessings of the Lord, and will we never express our gratitude to him, never praise him for what he has done for us? We don't pray too much, but we are too lazy about giving thanks. If God's loving kindness elicited more thanks and praise, we would have more power in prayer. We

would abound more and more in the love of God, and he would provide us with more gifts to praise him for. You who complain that God does not hear your prayers, change the current order, and mix praises with your requests. When you consider his goodness and mercy, 1

We insult God when we claim promises without meeting conditions. Fulfillment of God's promises is conditional, and prayer will never take the place of duty. "If you love me," says Christ, "keep my commandments." He who has my commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves me; and whoever loves me will be loved by my Father, and I will love him and manifest myself to him. John 14:15, 21. Those who present their requests to God, invoking his promise, while not fulfilling the conditions, insult Jehovah.

They invoke the name of Christ as their authority for the fulfillment of the promise, but not they do the things that would demonstrate faith in Christ and love for him. Words of Life from the Great Teacher, 109. Or06 106.2

If conditions are met, the promise is unequivocal. Prayer and faith are inextricably linked and need to be studied together. In the prayer of faith there is a divine science; it is a science to be understood by anyone who wants to be successful in their life's work. Christ says: "Whatever you ask for in prayer, believe that you will receive it, and it will come to you." He clearly explains that our request must be in accordance with God's will; we must ask for things that he has promised and everything we receive must be used to do

his will. When the conditions are met, the promise is indubitable. Or06 106.3

We can ask forgiveness for sin, the gift of the Holy Spirit, a character like Christ's, wisdom and strength to do his work, whatever gift he has promised; then we have to believe in order to receive and give thanks to God for what we have received. Or06 106.4

We don't need to look for outward evidence of the blessing. The gift is in the promise and we can undertake our work confident that God is capable of fulfilling what he has promised and that the gift, which we already possess, will manifest itself when we need it most. Education, 257, 258. Or06 107.1 < Our prayers are not orders to God. We know that he hears us if we ask according to his will. Our petitions should not take the form of orders, but of intercession for him to do the things we want him to do. Testimonies for the Church 2: 135. Or06 107.2

Prayers are not always answered immediately. God has a heaven full of blessings for those who cooperate with him. All who obey him can confidently claim the fulfillment of his promises. Or06 107.3

But we must show a firm and straightforward trust in God. He often takes time to answer us to prove our faith or the sincerity of our desire. In asking according to his Word, we must believe his promise and present our requests with a determination that will not be denied. The Great Teacher's Words of Life, 111. Or06 107.4

When those who know the truth practice

orderly self-denial in God's Word, the message will advance with power. The Lord will hear our prayers for the conversion of souls. God's people will shine his light, and unbelievers, seeing his good works, will glorify our heavenly Father. â Messages to Young People, 313. Or06 107.5

The fact that Christ delayed two days after Hearing that Lazarus was sick was not an oversight or denial on his part. It was his purpose to remain where he was until the death of Lazarus occurred, in order to give the people an evidence of his divinity, not only in restoring a dying man, but in resurrecting to life a man who had already been buried. Or06 107.6

This should give us encouragement. Sometimes we are tempted to think that the promise: â Ask and it will be given to you; seek and you will find; knock and it will be opened to you â, has not been fulfilled unless the answer comes immediately when the request is made. It is our privilege to ask for special blessings, and to believe that they will be granted to us. But if the blessing we have asked for is not immediately granted, we should not believe that our prayers were not heard. We will receive, even if the response is delayed for a while. In fulfilling the plan of redemption, Christ sees enough in humanity to be discouraged; but he is not discouraged. In mercy and love he continues to offer us opportunities and privileges. Therefore, we should rest in the Lord and wait patiently for him. It may be that the answer to our prayers does not come as quickly as we want it to, and that it is not exactly what we asked for; but he who

knows what is for the highest good of his children will pour out a greater blessing than we have asked, if we are not unfaithful or discouraged â The Youth's Instructor, April 6, 1899. Or06 108.1

We all desire immediate and direct answers to our prayers, and we are willing to be discouraged when the answer is delayed, or when it comes in a way that we did not expect. â The Ministry of Healing, 176. Or06 108.2

I saw that the servants of God and the church were too easily discouraged. When they asked their heavenly Father for things they thought they needed and these things did not come to them immediately, their faith wavered, their courage disappeared, and a feeling of murmuring took possession of them. I saw that this displeased God. Or06 109.1

Every saint who approaches God with a faithful heart, and raises his sincere requests to him with faith, will receive an answer to his prayers. Your faith should not mistrust the promises of God, if you do not see or feel the immediate answer to these prayers. Do not be afraid to trust God. Trust in his sure promise: "Ask, and you shall receive." God is too wise to err, and too good to deprive his whole-walking saints of anything good. Man is liable to err, and although his requests rise from a sincere heart, he does not always ask for things that are good for himself, or that are to glorify God. When such a thing happens, our wise and kind Father hears our prayers, and will answer us, sometimes immediately; but he gives us the things that are best for us and for his own

glory. Or06 109.2

When God gives us blessings, if we could look at his plan, we would clearly see that he knows what is best for us, and that our prayers are answered. He never gives us anything harmful, but the blessing we need, instead of something we ask for that would not be good for us, but would harm us. Or06 109.3

I saw that if we do not immediately feel the answer to our prayers, we must firmly retain our faith, not allowing distrust to seize us, because that would separate us from God. If our faith wavers, we will get nothing from it. Our trust in God must be strong; and when we most need her blessing, she will fall on us like a rain. Or06 109.4

When God's servants pray for his Spirit and blessing, sometimes it comes to them immediately; but they are not always granted then. At such times, let us not lose heart. Hold on to our faith in the promise that it will come. Let us fully trust God, and often this blessing will come when we need it most, and we will unexpectedly receive help from God when we are presenting the truth to unbelievers, and we will be enabled to give the Word with clarity and power. Or06 109.5

The matter was represented to me as the case of children who ask a blessing from their earthly parents who love them. They ask for something that the father knows will harm them; but the father gives them things that will be good and healthy for them, instead of what they wanted. I saw that every prayer that is lifted up in faith by a sincere heart will be heard and answered by

God, and that the one who sent the petition will get the blessing when he needs it most, and it will often exceed his expectations.

Not one is missed. single prayer of a true saint, if it is lifted up in faith by a sincere heart. â□□ Selected Testimonies 3: 16-18. Or06 110.1

After the prayer is done, if we don't get the answer immediately, let's not get tired of waiting, nor become unstable. Let us not hesitate. Let's hold fast to the promise: â□□ Faithful is he who has called you; which will also do it â□□. 1 Thessalonians 5:24. Like the importunate widow, let us present our cases with steadfastness of purpose. Is the object important and of great consequence to us? By the way, yes. So let's not hesitate; because maybe our faith will be tested. If what we want is valuable, it deserves an energetic and earnest effort. We have the promise; let us watch and pray. Let's be firm, and prayer will be answered; because, is it not God who has made the promise? The more it costs us to get something, the more we will appreciate it when we get it. We are clearly told that if we hesitate, we cannot even think that we will receive anything from the Lord. We are advised here not to tire ourselves out, but to firmly trust the promise. If we ask, he will give us freely, without being hurt. â□□ Testimonies for the Church 2: 119. Or06 110.2

"Ask and it will be given to you." The promise is wide and unlimited, and faithful is the one who has promised. Sometimes our faith fails because Infinite Wisdom does not meet our terms. When for some reason we do not receive the same things that we

ask for when we ask for them, we must believe that the Lord has heard us and that he will give us what is best for us. His own glory is reason enough that he sometimes withholds what we ask for and answers our prayers in ways we don't expect. But we must hold fast to the promise, for in due course the answer will come, and we will receive the blessings we need most. â The Signs of the Times, August 21, 1884. Or06 110.3

God does not always respond as we expect, but always for our good â Ask then; ask and you will receive. Ask for humility, wisdom, courage, increased faith. Every sincere prayer will receive an answer. Perhaps it will not arrive exactly as you wish, or when you expect it; but it will come in the way and on the occasion that best suits your needs. The prayers that you say in solitude, in fatigue, in trial, God will answer, not always as you expected, but always for your good. â Messages for Young People, 248. Or06 111.1

While you, in his affliction, he prayed for peace in Christ, a cloud of darkness seemed to darken his mind. Rest and peace did not come as expected. At times his faith was tested at best. As he reviewed his past life, he saw sadness and disappointment; looking into the future, everything was uncertain. The divine hand marvelously guided him to bring him to the cross and teach him that God was, indeed, the winner of those who diligently seek him. Those who ask correctly will receive. He who seeks in faith will find. The experience gained in the furnace of fire and affliction is worth more

than the inconvenience and pain it causes. Or06 111.2

The prayers that you offered in your loneliness, weariness and trial, were answered by God to the extent that you could bear it. You did not have a clear and correct concept about your siblings, nor did you see yourself correctly. But in His providence God answered the prayers offered for you in your distress, to save you and for your own name to be glorified. By not knowing yourself, you asked for things that were not for your good. God hears your sincere prayers, but the blessing granted is very different from what you expected. In his providence God decided to put him more directly in relation to his church, so that he would trust less in himself and more in those whom he is guiding for the progress of his work. Or06 111.3

God hears every sincere prayer. Testimonies for the Church 3: 415, 416; partially in Every Day with God, 39. Or06 112.1

God answers prayers in his own time â Throughout his married life, Zacharias had prayed for a son. He and his wife were old now, and their prayer had not yet been answered; but he did not murmur. God had not forgotten. He had an appointed time to answer that prayer, and when the case seemed hopeless, Zacharias received his answer. â Adventist Bible Commentary 5: 1089. Or06 112.2

Why Answers May Be Delayed â God doesn't always answer our prayers the first time we pray, because if He did, we would think we are entitled to all the blessings and favors He gives us. Instead of searching our

hearts to see if we cherish some evil or indulge in some sin, we would become careless and fail to understand our dependence on it, and our need for its help. â Conflict and Courage, 212. Or06 112.3

In the scriptures there are precious promises made to those who wait on the Lord. We all desire immediate answers to prayers and are tempted to be discouraged if they are not answered immediately. But my experience has taught me that this is a big mistake. The delay is for our special benefit. We have the opportunity to see if our faith is sincere or if it is changeable like the waves of the sea. We must tie ourselves to the altar with the strong cords of faith and love, and let patience do its perfect work. Faith is strengthened through continual exercise. This waiting does not mean that because we have asked the Lord to heal, there is nothing we can do. On the contrary, we should do our best to use the resources that the Lord has graciously provided to meet our needs. â Health Counsels, 377, 378. Or06 112.4

Ask insistently, even when the answer is not arrive â In some cases the answers to our prayers come immediately. But other times we have to wait patiently and keep praying for the things we need; Here the case of the importunate applicant seeking bread is applied as an illustration. "Who of you who has a friend, goes to him at midnight and says: friend, lend me three loaves?" This lesson means more than we can imagine. We must persevere in our requests, even if we do not get an immediate answer to our prayers. â I say to you: ask, and it will be

given to you, seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. For everyone who asks receives; and he who seeks finds; and to the one who calls, it will be opened â. Luke 1: 9-10. Or06 113.1

We need grace, we need divine illumination, so that through the Spirit we know how to ask for the things we need. If our requests are dictated by the Lord, they will be answered. â Counsels On Health, 377. Or06 113.2

Delayed Responses to Reveal Selfishness â The one who blessed the nobleman in Capernaum is so eager today to bless us. But like the grieving father, we are often led to seek Jesus by the desire for some earthly benefit; and we make our trust depend on his love that what we have asked for is granted. El Salvador longs to give us a greater blessing than we ask for; and he delays the response to our request in order to show us the evil that is in our hearts and our deep need for his grace. He wants us to renounce the selfishness that leads us to seek him. Confessing our helplessness and bitter need, we must entrust ourselves completely to his love. Or06 113.3

The nobleman wanted to see the fulfillment of his prayer before believing; but he had to accept Jesus' assertion that his request had been heard, and the benefit granted. We too have to learn this lesson. Our faith in Christ should not be based on whether we see or feel that he hears us. We must trust their promises. When we come to him in faith, every request reaches the heart of God. When we have asked for his blessing, we must believe that we received it and

thank him that we have received it.

Then we must attend to our duties, confident that the blessing will come when we need it most. When we have learned to do this, we will know that our prayers are answered. God will work for us "much more abundantly than we ask," "according to the riches of his glory," and by the operation of the power of his Strength. Ephesians 3:20, 16; 1:19. âThe Desire of Ages, 170. Or06 113.4

Seemingly unanswered prayers can be a great blessing â In His loving care and concern for us, often He Who understands us better than we understand ourselves He refuses to allow us to selfishly pursue the satisfaction of our ambition. It does not allow us to overlook the simple but sacred duties that are close at hand. Many times these duties involve the true preparation indispensable for a higher work. Many times our plans fail so that God's plans for us succeed. Or06 114.1

We are never required to make a true sacrifice for God. He asks us to give him many things; But in doing so we shed only what is preventing us from moving towards heaven. Even when he invites us to renounce things that are good in themselves, we can be sure that God is preparing some higher good for us. Or06 114.2

In the future life the mysteries that have troubled and disappointed us here will be clarified. We will see that prayers that seemed neglected and hopes disappointed were among our greatest blessings. Or06 114.3

We must consider every duty, no matter how humble, as sacred because it is part of God's service. Our daily prayer should be: âLord, help me to do the best I can. Teach me to do my job better. Give me energy and joy. Help me to share in my service the loving ministry of the Savior. â The Ministry of Healing, 375, 376. Or06 114.4

Sometimes he does not give us what we ask for because he has something better for us â When we turn to him, we should pray that he will allow us to understand and fulfill his purpose, and that our desires and interests are lost in his. We must acknowledge that we accept his will, and not pray that he will grant us what we ask for. It is better for us that God does not always answer our prayers in the time and in the way that we wish. He will do for us something greater than the fulfillment of all our wishes; for our wisdom is foolish. â Testimonies for the Church 2: 134. Or06 114.5

Prayer that comes from a sincere and believing heart can do a lot. God does not always answer our prayers in the way we hope, because we do not ask for what is best for us; yet in his infinite love and wisdom, the Lord gives us what we need most. â Testimonies for the Church 4: 531. Or06 115.1

We must collaborate with God in answering our prayers â Two opposing camps are described in God's Word as influencing and dominating human beings in our world. Those camps are constantly acting on every human being. Those who are under the dominion of God and the influence of the

heavenly angels, will be able to discern the cunning tricks of the invisible powers of darkness. Those who desire to be in harmony with the heavenly agencies should be most earnest in carrying out the will of God. They must not give the slightest room to Satan and his angels. Or06 115.2

But unless we are constantly on guard, we will be defeated by the enemy. Although a solemn revelation of God's will for us has been manifested to all, yet the knowledge of that will does not preclude the need to make earnest supplications to God for help, and to diligently seek to cooperate with him in response to the prayers offered. He accomplishes his purposes through human instruments. â Adventist Bible Commentary 6: 1118, 1119. Or06 115.3

Half-hearted prayers will go unanswered â God will be to us all that we allow him to be. Our languid and unenthusiastic prayers will have no answer from heaven. Oh, we need to insist on our requests! Ask with faith, wait with faith, receive with faith, rejoice with hope, because everyone who asks finds. Let's be fervent. Let us seek God with all our hearts. People pledge their souls and put fervor in everything they undertake in their temporary realizations, until their efforts are crowned with success. With intense fervor, learn the business of seeking the rich blessings that God has promised, and with persevering and determined effort you will have his light, and his truth, and his rich grace. Or06 115.4

Cry out to God with sincerity and a hungry soul. Fight with the heavenly agents until you are victorious. Put your whole being,

your soul, body and spirit in the hands of the Lord, and resolve that you will be his living and consecrated instruments, moved by his will, controlled by his mind, and imbued by his Spirit. Or06 116.1

Tell Jesus with sincerity your needs. You are not required to have a long controversy with God, or preach a sermon to him, but, with a heart afflicted because of your sins, say: "Save me, Lord, or I will perish." For these souls there is hope. They will seek, ask, strike and find. When Jesus has removed the burden of soul-breaking sin, you will experience the blessing of Christ's peace. â God Cares for Us, 111. Or06 116.2

Prayer for forgiveness is always and immediately answered â In some cases of healing , Jesus did not immediately grant the requested blessing. But in the case of the leper, as soon as the plea was made, it was granted. When we ask for earthly blessings, perhaps the answer to our prayer will be delayed, or God will give us something different than what we ask for, but this is not the case when we ask for deliverance from sin. He wants to cleanse us from sin, make us his children and enable us to live a holy life. Christ "gave himself for our sins to deliver us from this present evil age, according to the will of God and our Father." Galatians 1: 4. And âthis is the confidence we have in him, that if we will demand anything according to his will, he hears us. And if we know that he hears us in whatever we will demand, we know that we have the requests that we would have demanded of him â 1 John 5:14, 15. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to

forgive us our sins and cleanse us from all unrighteousness. John 1: 9. ââ The Desire of Ages, 231, 232. Or06 116.3

Christ presents our prayers to the Father as his own ââ As soon as a child of God approaches the mercy seat, he becomes a client of the great Lawyer. When he utters his first expression of penance and plea for forgiveness, Christ accepts his case and makes it his own, presenting the plea before his Father as his own plea. ââ Testimonial Jewels 3:29. Or06 117.1

Let us pray to thank and praise God for answered prayers ââ The second chapter of 1 Samuel records the prayer of a consecrated woman who served and glorified God. She prayed: ââMy heart rejoices in Jehovah, my power exalts in Jehovah; my mouth is wide on my enemies, because I rejoice in your salvation. There is no saint like Jehovah; because there is none besides you, and there is no refuge like our God ââ. 1 Samuel 2: 1, 2. Hannah's offering of gratitude for the answer to prayer is a lesson of gratitude for those who today receive answers to their requests. Will we forget to praise and thank God for his loving goodness? Or06 117.2

David declares: ââI love Jehovah, for he has heard my voice and my supplications; because he has inclined his ear to me; therefore, I will invoke him in all my days ââ. Psalm 116: 1, 2. God's goodness in hearing and answering our prayers seriously commits us to thank Him for the favors we have received. We should praise God much more.

The blessings received in answer to prayer should be readily recognized. The record of

each blessing should be recorded in our journal, so that when we take it into our hands, we can remember the goodness of the Lord and praise his holy name. ââ The Review and Herald, May 7, 1908. because he has inclined his ear to me; therefore, I will invoke him in all my days ââ. Psalm 116: 1, 2. God's goodness in hearing and answering our prayers seriously commits us to thank Him for the favors we have received. We should praise God much more.

The blessings received in answer to prayer should be readily recognized. The record of each blessing should be recorded in our journal, so that when we take it into our hands, we can remember the goodness of the Lord and praise his holy name. ââ The Review and Herald, May 7, 1908. because he has inclined his ear to me; therefore, I will invoke him in all my days ââ. Psalm 116: 1, 2. God's goodness in hearing and answering our prayers seriously commits us to thank Him for the favors we have received. We should praise God much more.

The blessings received in answer to prayer should be readily recognized. The record of each blessing should be recorded in our journal, so that when we take it into our hands, we can remember the goodness of the Lord and praise his holy name. ââ The Review and Herald, May 7, 1908. Blessings received in

response to prayer should be readily recognized. The record of each blessing should be recorded in our journal, so that when we take it into our hands, we can remember the goodness of the Lord and praise his holy name. â□□ The Review and Herald, May 7, 1908.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister A.):

I am caring for a brother with Down syndrome, I am having problems. I would like Sister Daisy to ask God what can I do with him?

Answer:

We will be praying to the Eternal for this because only He can provide a solution to this problem.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother D):

I need you to instruct me about whether we have to resume prayer times every three hours day and night.

Answer:

Although it is very beneficial for each individual to seek communion with the Eternal day and night, it should not necessarily be every three hours, it can be every half hour or every hour, certainly the more we seek Him in prayer, the more benefited we will be.

We can to seek Him freely as our Savior, Father, Elder Brother and Friend and with humility before Him, He will reveal His will for each one of us.

Book: The EGW Prayer

Chapter 15 â□□ The example of Jesus in prayer

Let us follow the example of Jesus, beginning the day with prayer â□□ Jesus received wisdom and power during his earthly life in the hours of solitary prayer. Let the young men follow his example and find a quiet time at dawn and dusk to commune with your heavenly Father. And during the day lift your heart to God. At every step we take on our way, he tells us: "Because I, the Lord, am your God, who holds you by your right hand ... do not fear, I will help you." Isaiah 41:13. If our children could learn these lessons at the dawn of their life, what freshness and power, what joy and sweetness would manifest in their existence! â□□ Education, 259. Or06 168.1

Jesus' fervent prayers are contrasted with our Weak Prayers â□□ Of Christ it is said: "While in agony I prayed more earnestly." What a contrast to this intercession of the heavenly Majesty are the weak and lukewarm prayers offered to God! Many settle for lip service, and few have a sincere, earnest, affectionate longing for God. â□□ Selected Testimonies 3: 386. Or06 168.2

If Jesus, being on earth, should he pray, how much more should we do â□□ When Jesus was on earth, he taught his disciples to pray. He taught them to present their daily needs to God and to cast all their solicitude upon him. And the assurance he gave them that their prayers would be heard is given to us as well. Or06 168.3

Jesus himself, when he dwelt among men,

prayed frequently. Our Savior identified with our needs and weaknesses, becoming a supplicant who implored from his Father for a new supply of strength, to advance strengthened for duty and trial. He is our example in all things. He is a brother in our weaknesses, âtempted in everything just as we areâ, but as being immaculate, he shunned evil; He suffered the struggles and tortures of the soul of a world of sin. As a human, prayer was a necessity and a privilege for him. He found comfort and joy in being in communion with his Father. And if the Savior of men, the Son of God, felt the need to pray, how much more we, weak mortals, stained by sin, should not feel the need to pray with fervor and constancy! âThe Way to Christ, 93, 94. Or06 169.1

Christ struggled in fervent prayer; he offered his supplications to the Father with strong weeping and tears for the benefit of those for whose salvation he had left heaven, and had come to this earth. How appropriate, then, is more, how essential is it that men should pray and not lose heart. âThe Review and Herald, 1-4-1890. Or06 169.2

Jesus prayed for strength to endure trials âVery few follow His example in earnest and frequent prayer to God for strength to endure the trials of this life and fulfill their daily duties.

Christ is the Captain of our salvation, and by His His own sufferings and sacrifice has set an example to all his followers that vigilance and prayer and persevering effort are necessary on their part to correctly represent the love that dwelt in his bosom

for the fallen human race. âExalt Jesus, 236. Or06 169.3

Jesus' strength came from prayer âChrist's strength came from prayer. He had taken humanity upon himself, carried our diseases, and became sin for us. Christ retired to the orchards or to the mountains, away from the world and everything else. He was alone with his Father. With intense fervor he poured out his supplications, and put all the power of his soul into clinging to the hand of the Infinite. When faced with new and greater trials, he would wander away, seeking the solitude of the mountains, and spend the entire night in prayer with his heavenly Father. Or06 169.4

Since Christ is our example in all things, we do imitate his example of fervent and insistent prayer to the God who gives power, in the name of the one who never yielded to the temptations of Satan, in order to resist the snares of the cunning enemy, we will never be defeated by him. âThe Youth's Instructor, 1-4-1873. Or06 170.1

In a life completely dedicated to the benefit of others, the Savior found it necessary to withdraw from the busy roads and the crowds that followed him day after day. He had to withdraw from a life of incessant activity and contact with human needs, to seek withdrawal and direct communion with his Father. As one of us, a participant in our needs and weaknesses, he depended entirely on God, and in the secret place of prayer, he sought divine strength, in order to emerge strengthened to face duties and trials. In a world of sin, Jesus endured struggles and tortures of the soul. In

communion with God, he could release the sorrows that overwhelmed him. There he found comfort and joy. Or06 170.2

In Christ the cry of humanity reached the Father of infinite compassion. As a man, he pleaded with the throne of God, until his humanity was charged with a heavenly current that connected humanity to divinity. Through continual communion, he received life from God in order to impart it to the world. Your experience must be ours. Or06 170.3

“Come apart,” he invites us. If we listened to his word, we would be stronger and more useful. The disciples looked for Jesus and related everything to him; and he encouraged and instructed them. If today we took time to go to Jesus and tell him our needs, we would not be disappointed. “The Desire of Ages, 330. Or06 170.4

The Man of Sorrows pours out his supplications with loud cry and tears. It begs strength to endure the test in favor of humanity. He himself must establish a new communion with Omnipotence, because only in this way can he contemplate the future. And he turns the desires of his heart in favor of his disciples, so that in the hour of the power of darkness they will not lack faith. The dew falls on his prostrate body, but he does not pay attention to it. The thick shadows of the night surround him, but he does not consider its gloom. “The Desire of Ages, 388, 389. Or06 170.5

When Jesus went to the desert, he was surrounded by the glory of the Father. Completely surrendered to communion with God, he was elevated above human

weakness. But the glory was withdrawn and he was left to wrestle with temptation. She oppressed him every moment. His human nature shunned the conflict that awaited him. He fasted and prayed for forty days. Weak and exhausted by hunger, exhausted and haggard with mental agony, “his appearance was disfigured by men, and his beauty more than that of the sons of men.” Isaiah 52:14. Then came Satan's opportunity. So he supposed that he could defeat Christ. “Select Messages 1: 266. Or06 171.1

onlyFor the consecrated worker it is a wonderful source of consolation to know that even Christ during his earthly life sought his Father daily in search of new supplies of necessary grace; and from this communion with God he came out to strengthen and bless others. Behold the Son of God prostrate in prayer before his Father! Although he is the Son of God, he strengthens his faith by prayer, and by communion with heaven he accumulates within himself power to resist evil and to minister to the needs of men. As an Elder Brother of our species, he knows the needs of those who, surrounded by weakness and living in a world of sin and temptation, still wish to serve God. He knows that the messengers whom he considers worthy to send are men who are weak and liable to err; but to all those who give themselves entirely to his service he promises divine help. His own example is a guarantee that in faith “the faith that leads to dependence entirely on God and to dedicate oneself unreservedly to his work “will be able to

provide men with the help of the Holy Spirit in the battle against him. sin. Or06 171.2

Every worker who follows the example of Christ will be prepared to receive and use the power that God has promised to his church for the ripening of the harvest of the earth. Morning after morning, when the heralds of the gospel kneel before the Lord and renew their vows of consecration, he grants them the presence of his Spirit with his life-giving and sanctifying power. And when you go out to do your daily duties, they have the assurance that the invisible agent of the Holy Spirit enables them to be co-workers together with God. â Evangelical Workers, 527, 528. Or06 171.3

Prayer strengthened Christ in the face of trials â Christ our Savior was tempted in all just like us, but it was sinless. He took human nature, he took the form of man, and his needs were the needs of man. He had bodily needs to satisfy, and physical fatigue from which to relieve himself. Through prayer to his Father he was strengthened to face duty and trial. Every day he fulfilled his duties trying to save souls. His heart was filled with tender sympathy for the weary and weary. He dedicated entire nights to pray for the tempted ... Prayer preceded and sanctified every act of his ministry ... Or06 172.1

The nights dedicated to prayer that the Savior spent on the mountain or in the desert were essential in order to prepare him for the trials that he would face in the days ahead. He felt the need to cool and invigorate the soul and body, to be able to face the temptations of Satan; and those

who are trying to live their life will feel the same need. Maranata: the Lord is coming !, 83. Or06 172.2

While Jerusalem was in silence, and the disciples had returned to their homes to seek rest from sleep, Jesus did not sleep. His divine supplications ascended before his Father for his disciples, so that they would be guarded from the evil influences that they must encounter daily in the world, and that his own soul would be prepared and strengthened for the duties and trials of the next day. â The Review and Herald, 8-17-1886. Or06 172.3

Prayer Vified Jesus â He spent his days helping the crowds that gathered around him and revealing the cunning sophisms of the rabbis. This incessant labor often left him so exhausted that his mother and brothers, and even his disciples, feared that he would lose his life. But when he returned from the hours of prayer that closed the workday, they would notice the expression of peace on his face, the sense of refreshment that seemed to radiate from his presence. He would go out tomorrow after morning, after hours spent with God, to bring the light of heaven to men. â The Master Discursom of Jesus Christ, 88. Or06 172.4

Prayer sustained the spiritual life of Jesus â Not only in Christ sacrificed himself for humanity on the cross.

When he "went about doing good," his everyday experience was an outpouring of his life. Only in one way could such a life be sustained. Jesus lived depending on God and his communion with him. Men go from

time to time to the secret place of the Most High, under the shadow of the Almighty; they remain there for a time, and the result is manifested in noble deeds; then his faith fails, communion with God is interrupted, and the work of life is spoiled. But the life of Jesus was a life of constant trust, sustained by continuous fellowship, and his service to heaven and earth was without failure or hesitation. Or06 173.1

As a man, he prayed before the throne of God, until his humanity was charged with a celestial current that united humanity with Divinity. He received life from God, and imparted it to men. â€œ Education, 80, 81. Or06 173.2 < br> Jesus' prayer life reveals the secret of spiritual power â€œ The Savior's earthly life was a life of communion with nature and with God. In this communion he revealed to us the secret of a life full of power. â€œ Advice on Health, 159. Or06 173.3

Jesus prayed in preparation for special tasks â€œ Jesus, when preparing for a great test or for some important work, He retired to the solitude of the mountains, and spent the night praying to his Father. A night of prayer preceded the ordination of the apostles, the Sermon on the Mount, the transfiguration, and the agony of the praetorium and the cross, as well as the glory of the resurrection. Or06 173.4

We too should set aside special moments to meditate, pray and receive spiritual refreshment. We do not properly recognize the value of the power and efficacy of prayer.â€œ The Ministry of Healing, 407. Or06 173.5

Jesus' humanity made prayer necessary â€œ some secluded garden, where he prayed to

As he was clothed with humanity, he felt the need for the strength of his Dad. He had select places to pray. He delighted in communing with his Father in the solitude of the mountain. In this exercise, his holy and human soul was strengthened to face the duties and trials of the day. Our Savior identifies with our needs and weaknesses, because he raised his nightly supplications to ask the Father for new reserves of strength, in order to leave invigorated and refreshed, strengthened to face duty and trial. He is our example in everything. It is related to our weaknesses, but it does not feed passions similar to ours. As he did not sin, his nature shunned evil. He endured struggles and tortures of the soul in a world of sin. Given his human character, prayer was for him a necessity and a privilege. He required the most powerful divine support and consolation that his Father was willing to impart to whom, for the benefit of man, had left the joys of heaven and chosen a cold and ungrateful world for his home. Christ found comfort and joy in communion with his Father. There he could unload his heart from the sorrows that overwhelmed him. He was a Man of sorrows and experienced in grief. Or06 174.1

During the day he worked fervently, doing good to others to save them from destruction. He healed the sick and comforted those who cried; it imparted joy and hope to the desperate and gave life to the dead. After finishing your work for the day, He went out at night and left the confusion of the city to prostrate himself in

his Father. Sometimes the bright rays of the moon shone on his prostrate body; then again the clouds and darkness deprived him of all light. The dew and frost of the night fell on his head and his beard while he was in supplication. He frequently continued their requests throughout the night. He is our example. If we remembered and imitated it, we would be much stronger in God. Or06 174.2

If the Savior of men, despite his divine strength, needed to pray, how much more should weak and sinful mortals feel the need to pray with fervor and constancy! When Christ was most fiercely besieged by temptation, He did not eat. He gave himself to God and thanks to his fervent prayer and perfect submission to the will of his Father, he was victorious. Above all other professing Christians, those who profess the truth for these last days should imitate his great Example when it comes to prayer. Or06 174.3

"It is enough for the disciple to be like his teacher, and the servant like his lord." Matthew 10:25. Our tables are often laden with unhealthy and unnecessary delicacies, because we love those things more than self-denial, health, and sanity. Jesus fervently asked his Father for strength. The divine Son of God considered her of more value than sitting at the most luxurious table. He showed that prayer is essential to receive strength with which to contend against the powers of darkness, and to do the work that has been entrusted to us. Our own strength is weakness, but that which God bestows is powerful, and he will do

more than conqueror to all who obtain it. â□□ Testimonial Jewels 1: 218-220. Or06 175.1

Jesus took time for prayer no matter how busy or tired He was â□□ Christ did not render limited service. He did not measure his work by hours. He dedicated his time, his heart, his soul and his strength to work for the benefit of humanity. He spent days of hard work and entire nights asking God for grace and strength to do a greater work. With cries and tears he begged Heaven to strengthen his human nature to face the cunning adversary in all his works of deception, and to support him in the fulfillment of his mission to exalt humanity. To his workers he says: "I have given you an example, so that as I have done to you, you may also do." John 13: 15. â□□ The Ministry of Healing, 400. Or06 175.2

Jesus prayed early in the morning â□□ Dawn often found him in some retreat, deep in meditation, searching the Scriptures, or in prayer. With his song he welcomed the light of day. With hymns of thanksgiving he enlivened the hours of work, and brought the joy of heaven to the exhausted by work and the disheartened. â□□ Counsels on Health, 159. Or06 175.3

Jesus had specific places to pray â□□ Let us have a special place for secret prayer. We must choose, as Christ did, select places to communicate with God. Many times we need to separate ourselves in some place, even if it is humble, where we are alone with God.â□□ The Master Discourse of Jesus Christ, 73. Or06 176.1

Jesus prayed for us â□□ Jesus was often weary of the incessant work, self-denial, and

self-sacrifice he made to bless the suffering and the needy. He spent entire nights in prayer in the lonely mountains, not because of his weaknesses and needs, but because he saw and felt the weakness of your natures to resist the temptations of the enemy at these very points where you are now defeated. I knew that you would be indifferent to your dangers and that you would not feel your need to pray. For our sake he poured out his prayers before the Father with great cries and tears. â The Wonderful Grace, 166. Or06 176.2

Jesus' disciples were impressed by his habits of prayerââThe Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve â. He lived, he thought and prayed not for himself, but for others. From the hours spent with God, he went out morning after morning to bring the light of Heaven to men. Daily he received a new baptism of the Holy Spirit. In the early hours of the new day the Father would awaken him from his sleep, and his soul and his lips were anointed with grace, so that he could impart it to others. Fresh words were given to him from the heavenly courts, words that he could speak each season to the weary and oppressed.

âThe Lord the Lord gave me the tongue of us pray for a humble and contrite heart, wise men,â he said, âto know how to speak which is the vital breath of the soul hungry for justice. â The Signs of the Times, March 12, 1896. Or06 177.1

Jesus' disciples were very impressed by his prayers and by his habit of communion with God. One day, after a little absence from their Lord, they found him absorbed in

prayer to God. Seemingly unaware of her presence, he continued to pray aloud. The hearts of the disciples were deeply moved. When he finished praying, they exclaimed, âLord, teach us to pray.â - The Review and Herald, 11/8/1910. Or06 176.4

The Lord's Prayer exhibits beauty in simplicity â Jesus taught his disciples that only prayer expressed by unfeigned lips, motivated by the sincere desires of the soul, is genuine, and will bring heaven's blessing to the supplicant. He gave his disciples a short, comprehensive prayer. This prayer, for its beauty and simplicity, is unparalleled. It is not perfect prayer for public and private life; is solemn and elevated, and at the same time so simple that a child kneeling next to his mother can understand it. The children of God have repeated this prayer for centuries, yet its brilliance has not faded. Like a precious gem, it continues to be loved and treasured. This prayer is a wonderful production. No one will pray in vain if the principles it contains are incorporated into their supplications. Our public prayers should be short, expressing only the true desires of the soul, pleading with simplicity and simple faith for the things we need. Let

Jesus knelt to pray â Both in public and private worship, it is our privilege to bow our knees before the Lord when we offer our petitions to him. Jesus, our model, "knelt down and prayed." About his disciples it is recorded that they also prayed

"on their knees." Paul declared: "I bow my knees to the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ." Confessing the sins of Israel before God, Ezra was on his knees. Daniel knelt three times a day, and prayed and gave thanks before his God. - Youth Messages, 249. Or06 177.2

Carefully consider Jesus' teachings on prayer. Christ's lessons regarding prayer to prayer must be carefully considered. There is a divine science in prayer, and the illustration of Christ presents a principle that we all need to understand. Show what the true spirit of prayer is,

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister A.):

If a man abuses a woman verbally, emotionally and spiritually and there is no peace in the home, can a woman who lives like this part with him even if there are no blows?

Answer:

Advice to Who Thought of Divorcing You. You have had misconceptions about the marital relationship. Nothing other than the violation of the marriage bed can break or annul the vow of marriage. We are living in dangerous times, when there is no security in anything other than firm and unshakable faith in Jesus Christ. There is no heart that the wiles of Satan cannot alienate from God, if he does not watch in prayer. HC 310.3

Your health would have been much better if your spirit had enjoyed peace and rest; but he got confused and unbalanced, and reasoned incorrectly regarding the divorce.

Their opinions cannot be sustained on the basis of which their reasoning starts. Men are not free to create their own standard, in order to avoid God's law and to please their own inclination. They must go to the great standard of justice established by God. ... HC 310.4

God indicated only one cause by which a wife can abandon her husband, or he can leave her, and it was adultery.

This cause must be considered with prayer.5

Chapter 4 To obtain inner peace

He who conceals his transgressions will not prosper; but whoever confesses and forsakes them will find mercy. 1 The conditions indicated for obtaining God's mercy are simple, just and reasonable. The Lord does not require us to do something painful to obtain forgiveness of our sins. We do not need to make long and tiring pilgrimages, or perform harsh penances, to entrust our souls to the God of heaven or to atone for our transgressions, Rather, everyone who confesses his sin and turns away from it will find mercy. CC 37.1

The apostle says: "Confess your sins to one another, and pray for one another, so that you may be healed." 2 Confess your sins to God, the only one who can forgive them, and your faults each other. If you have given cause for offense to your friend or neighbor, you must acknowledge your fault, and it is their duty to forgive you with good will. You must then seek God's forgiveness, because the brother you offended belongs to God,

and by harming him you sinned against his Creator and Redeemer. The case is presented to the only true Mediator, our great High Priest, who "has been tempted at every point, just like we, but without sin," who can "pity our infirmities" 3 and cleanse us from every stain of sin. CC 37.2 < br> Those who have not humbled their soul before God by acknowledging their guilt, have not yet fulfilled the first condition of acceptance. If we have not experienced that repentance of which no one should repent, and we have not confessed our sins with true humiliation of the soul and brokenness of the spirit, hating our iniquity, we have not truly sought the forgiveness of our sins; and if we have never looked for it, we have not found the peace of God. The only reason we do not get remission of our past sins is that we are unwilling to humble our hearts or meet the conditions imposed by the Word of truth. We are given explicit instructions regarding this matter. Confession of our sins, whether public or private, must be heartfelt and voluntary. It must not be taken from the sinner. It should not be done lightly and carelessly or demanded of those who have no real understanding of the abhorrent character of sin. The confession that springs from the depths of the soul goes up to the God of infinite mercy. The psalmist says: "The Lord is near to the brokenhearted, and saves the contrite in spirit." 4 CC 38.1

True confession is always of a specific character and recognizes particular sins. They can be of such a nature that they can only appear before God. They may be evils

that must be confessed individually to those who have suffered harm from them; they may be of a public nature, and in that case they must be publicly confessed. But all confession must be made definite and direct, to recognize in a definite way the sins of which one is guilty. CC 38. 2

In the days of Samuel the Israelites turned away from God. They were suffering the consequences of sin, for they had lost their faith in God, their discernment of his power and his wisdom to rule the nation, and they did not trust the Lord's ability to defend and vindicate his cause. They turned away from the great Ruler of the universe, and desired to be ruled like the nations around them. Before finding peace, they made this explicit confession: "Because to all our sins we have added this wickedness of asking for a king for ourselves." 5 They had to confess the very sin of which they had become guilty. Their ingratitude oppressed their souls and separated them from God. CC 39.1

Confession is not acceptable to God if it is not accompanied by sincere repentance and reformation. There must be decided changes in life; Anything that offends God should be left. Such will be the result of true sadness for sin.

We are clearly presented with what we have to do on our part: "Wash yourselves, cleanse yourselves; remove the wickedness of your works from before my eyes; cease to do evil; learn to do good; seek what is fair; help the oppressed; uphold the right of the orphan, defend the cause of the widow. "6" If the wicked one returns the pledge, restores what was stolen, and walks in the

statutes of life, without committing iniquity, he will certainly live; he will not die. ¶7 The apostle Paul says, speaking of the work of repentance:¶ He that you were grieved according to God, what solicitous care he worked in you! and what defense of yourselves! and what outrage! ... and what zeal! and what vindictive justice! In everything you have shown yourselves pure in this matter! ¶8 CC 39.2

Once sin has dampened the moral perception, the wrongdoer does not discern the defects of his character or understand the enormity of the evil that he has committed; and unless you yield to the convincing power of the Holy Spirit, you will remain partially blind to your sin. His confessions are neither sincere nor come from the heart. Every time he acknowledges his wrongdoing, he adds an apology for his conduct by stating that if it had not been for certain circumstances, he would not have done this or that which he is reproached for. CC 40.1

After Adam and Eve had eaten the forbidden fruit, they were filled with a feeling of shame and terror. At first, they only thought about how they could excuse their sin and escape the dreaded death sentence. When the Lord spoke to them about their sin, Adam responded by putting the blame partly on God and partly on his companion: "The woman you put here with me gave me the tree, and I ate." The woman blamed the snake, saying, "The snake tricked me, and I ate." 9 Why did you make the snake? Why did you allow him to enter Eden? Those were the questions involved in

the excuse he made for his sin, thus holding God responsible for his downfall. The spirit of self-justification had its origin in the father of lies, and has been manifested by all the sons and daughters of Adam. Confessions of this kind are not inspired by the divine Spirit, and they will not be acceptable to God. True repentance induces man to acknowledge his own wickedness, without deception or hypocrisy. Like the poor publican who did not dare to even lift his eyes to heaven, he will exclaim: "God, have mercy on me, a sinner," and those who thus acknowledge their iniquity will be justified, because the Lord Jesus will present his blood in favor of the repentant soul. . CC 40.2

The examples of genuine repentance and humiliation given by the Word of God reveal a spirit of confession that does not seek excuses for sin or attempt its own justification. The apostle Paul did not seek to defend himself, but painted his sin in its darkest colors and did not attempt to lessen his guilt. He said: ¶Which I also did in Jerusalem, locking up many of the saints myself in prison, having received authorization from the chief priests; and when they were killed, I cast my vote against them. And punishing them many times, Through all the synagogues, he forced them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly enraged against them, he went in pursuit of them to foreign cities. ¶10 Without hesitation he declared:¶ Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of which I am the first. ¶11 CC 41.1

The humble and broken heart, softened by

genuine repentance, will appreciate something of God's love and the cost of Calvary; and as the son confesses to a loving father, so will the truly repentant present all his sins before God. And it is written: "If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and cleanse us from all iniquity." 12

Before every married person advances on the path of separation, he must ask himself. < br> Am I the cause of this disunity? What about me causes this reaction in my husband or wife? Usually two people are needed for lawsuits to arise. Both must have characters that collide and detonate these disagreements, only God and those involved know this. Only the Eternal will be able to issue a just judgment on this case and for that we will be praying.

Study well 1 Corinthians 7

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister J.):

There is a brother who is director of Adra in Ecuador, he is very serious from Covid in intensive care. Will there be any treatment for this level?

Answer:

At this level of hospitalization only praying and trusting God is what remains. If it were to leave this level to a more stable state, then the Maura can already be treated effectively. We will leave the link of this information.

!!! HERVIN VENEGAS - TIPS FOR FACING CORONAVIRUS

<https://youtube.com/watch?v=qliks-i7FYU&feature=share>

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister J.):

Regarding the combination of foods: Can you eat oatmeal with raisins, or dates?

Answer:

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LbtWC6NpzRo&list=PLkfvoRgf2yWyb84rIq5lIShP_zZ5eODns

Questions and Answers

18-07-2021

Question (Anonymous):

At this time, is it permissible for us as a family to have a business selling natural and healthy food products to both Adventists and non-believers? Take advantage of it to generate income that allows us to preach and at the same time we do it to give the message. Since we sold everything and we fear to be left with nothing and have to be dependent on charity for our elementary expenses.

Answer:

Testimonies for the Church, Volume 5

Satan does what he can to turn people away from God; and it succeeds when religious life is drowned in business activities, when it can so engross the mind with business that it does not take time to read the Bible, to pray in secret, to keep the morning and night burning on the altar. Offering of praise and thanks. How few realize the traps of the great deceiver! How many ignore his designs! 5TI 402.3

When our brothers voluntarily absent themselves from religious meetings, when they do not think of God or worship him, when they do not choose him as their counselor and their strong defense tower, How soon secular thoughts and wicked unbelief enter his life and vain confidence

and philosophy come to replace humble and trusting faith! Temptations are often regarded as the voice of the true Shepherd, because men have separated themselves from Jesus. You cannot be sure for a moment unless you have good principles in your heart and apply them to every business transaction. 5TI 402.4

“If any of you lacks wisdom, demand it from God, who gives generously to all, and does not hurt; and it will be given to him.” James 1: 5. This promise is of more value than gold or silver. If with humble hearts we seek divine direction in all difficulties and perplexities, we have the promise of his Word that we will obtain a merciful answer. And his word will never fail. Heaven and earth will pass away, but his word will never pass away. Let us trust the Lord, and we will never be confused or ashamed. “It is better to wait on Jehovah than to wait on man. It is better to wait on Jehovah than to wait on princes.” Psalms 118: 8, 9. 5TI 403.1

Whatever position we occupy in life, whatever we do, we must be humble enough to feel our need for help; We must implicitly support the teachings of the Word of God, recognize his providence in all things, and be faithful to express in prayer the sentiment of our souls. Lean on your own understanding, dear brothers and

sisters, as you make your way into the world, and you will reap sadness and disappointment. Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and he will guide your steps wisely, and your interests will be safe for this world and for the world to come. You need light and knowledge. You will take advice from God or from your heart; you will walk in the light of the sparks of your own fire, or you will approach the divine light of the Sun of justice. 5TI 403.2

Do not act for political reasons. The great danger for our businessmen and those in positions of responsibility is that they may turn away from Christ to get some help outside of him. Peter would not have been abandoned until he revealed so much weakness and folly, if he had not sought, through accommodation or politics, to avoid shame and contempt, persecution and outrage. His highest hopes were focused on Christ; but when she saw him humiliated, she let unbelief enter her heart. He fell under the power of temptation, and instead of showing his faithfulness in the crisis, he wickedly denied his Lord. 5TI 403.3

In order to earn money, many separate themselves from God and ignore His eternal interests. They follow the same conduct as the worldly, scheming man; but God is not in this, it is an offense for him.

He wants them to be ready to devise and execute plans; but all business matters must be handled in harmony with the great moral law of God. The principles of love for God and neighbor must be applied in all acts of daily life, both the smallest and the largest. There must be a desire to do more than pay

a tithe on mint, anise, and cumin; and the greater things of the law: the judgment, the mercy and the love of God, must not be neglected; because the personal character of everyone who is related to the work leaves its impression on it. 5TI 404.1

There are men and women who have left everything for Christ. They considered their own temporal interests, their own enjoyment of society and family, of less importance than the interests of the kingdom of God. They did not give houses and lands, relatives and friends, no matter how dear, first place in their affections, to leave second to the cause of God. Those who do this, who dedicate their lives to the advancement of the truth, to bringing many sons and daughters to God, have the promise that they will receive a hundred times as much in this life, and in the world to come, eternal life. Those who work from a noble point of view and with self-sacrificing motives will be consecrated to God, body, soul and spirit. They will not exalt self; they will not feel competent to assume responsibilities; but they will not refuse to bear the burdens, because they will have the desire to do what they can do. They will not study their own convenience; what they ask is: What is my duty? 5TI 404.2

The more responsibility the job entails, the more essential it is that the influence is correct. Every man whom God chose to do a special work becomes a target of Satan. Temptations will press you from everywhere; for our vigilant enemy knows that his conduct exerts a shaping influence on others. We are in the midst of the

dangers of the last days, and Satan has descended in great anger, knowing that his time is short. He works with every operation of iniquity; but heaven is open to everyone who trusts in God. The only safety for any of us is to cling to Jesus, and not allow anything to separate the soul from its mighty Helper. 5TI 404.3

Those who have only one form of piety, and yet are related to the cause in a commercial way, are to be feared. They will surely betray their assignment. They will be defeated by the designs of the tempter and will endanger the cause of God. They will be tempted to let the self predominate; An intolerant and censorious spirit will be awakened in them, and in many cases they will lack consideration and compassion for those who would need to be treated with thoughtful tenderness. 5TI 405.1

"All that man sows, that he will also reap." Galatians 6: 7. What seed are we spreading? What will be our harvest for time and eternity? To each man the Master has assigned his work, according to his ability. Are we sowing the seed of truth and justice, or that of disbelief, disaffection, bad suspicions and love of the world? He who spreads bad seed can discern the nature of his work, and repent and be forgiven. But the Master's forgiveness does not change the character of the sown seed, nor does it make the thistles and thorns precious wheat. The sower can be saved as through fire; but when the harvest time comes, there will be only poisonous tares where fields of wheat should wave. What was sown with perverse negligence will do its work of

death. This thought saddens my heart. If all who profess to believe the truth sowed the precious seeds of goodness, love, faith and courage, there would be a melody for God in their hearts as they make their way upward, and they would rejoice in the bright rays of the Sun of Righteousness, and in on the day of the final grand gathering they would receive an eternal reward. 5TI 405.2

Based on the existing light we can say that everything that is done in business (understood as monetary gain) can be done as long as the eternal interests of On the other hand, the goal is very close and everything that covers all our time will deprive us of the spiritual, physical and material preparation in which we must be ready very soon. and they would rejoice in the brilliant rays of the Sun of Righteousness, and on the day of the final great gathering they would receive an eternal reward. 5TI 405.2

Based on the existing light we can say that everything that is done in business (understood as monetary gain) can be done as long as the eternal interests of On the other hand, the goal is very close and everything that covers all our time will deprive us of the spiritual, physical and material preparation in which we must be

ready very soon. and they would rejoice in the bright rays of the Sun of Righteousness, and on the day of the final great gathering they would receive an eternal reward. 5TI 405.2

Based on the existing light we can say that everything that is done in business (understood as monetary gain) can be done as long as the eternal interests of On the other hand, the goal is very close and everything that covers all our time will deprive us of the spiritual, physical and material preparation in which we must be ready very soon.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother O.):

Can we use chemicals in the control of pests and diseases, if organic methods do not work or we do not know how to apply them correctly? What method do you use to control pests?

Answer:

â€¢ Garlic: Garlic is a powerful insect repellent, capable of driving them away. To prepare this spray, a head of garlic with some cloves (species) must be crushed in a blender, together with two glasses of water until a homogeneous mixture is obtained. Let this mixture rest for a whole day and then add 3 more liters of water. It can be applied by directly vaporizing the leaves of the plants.

â€¢ Tomato: Tomato leaves are rich in alkaloids, an excellent repellent for aphids, worms and caterpillars. Fill two cups with chopped tomato leaves and add water. Let it sit for at least one night and dilute the mixture in two glasses of water. It is important to keep it away from pets because it can be toxic to them.

â€¢ Eggshell: The shells can be a good fertilizer for the soil and also a repellent for snails and some caterpillars. The peels are crushed and the powder is sprinkled at the base of the plants.

â€¢ Cilantro: To kill spider mites, coriander is a great remedy. This plant should be boiled with water for about 10 minutes, strain the mixture and pour it into the garden or garden with the help of a spray.

â€¢ Vegetable oil: To kill aphids, mealybugs, mites or caterpillars, a good solution is Mix 2 cups of vegetable oil with half a cup of plain liquid soap, shake until it is a white mixture, dilute with water and spray with a spray. It is preferable to use it in the morning or in the afternoon when the sun is not pressing because at more than 30 degrees Celsius it can damage the plant.

â€¢ Calendula or basil: Planting calendula or basil around plants is a great solution to ward off whiteflies.

â€¢ Cow's milk: To kill insect eggs, mix half a cup of fresh, unpasteurized milk with 4 cups of flour and 20 liters of water.

â€¢ Nettle: The nettle, in addition to being an annoying plant that causes irritation if you touch it, is an excellent pesticide for aphids and fertilizer for the soil. Mix 100 grams of nettle with 10 liters of water, let it

rest for 4 days and it will be ready to use.

☞ Tobacco: With natural tobacco we can combat the annoying plague of red spider mites. 60 grams of tobacco should be mixed with 1 liter of water and 10 grams of natural soap. Spread the mixture every 7 days for two months.

☞ Lavender: Lavender is a great solution to repel ants. An infusion should be made with 300 grams of fresh lavender leaves with 1 liter of water. Let cool and spray on the attacked plants.

Agriculture is the science of improving the soil so that it can have all the nutrients to have a healthy plant. Like us, in a healthy body diseases will not survive because the defense system destroys what enters, likewise a healthy plant will repel any invader that attacks it. Let us concentrate on having a healthy land and if we do not make monocultures we will have healthy plants. Like each one of us that viruses, bacteria or fungi knock on the door; more if they do not have a correct habitat for them: die or leave. So are plants.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother O.):

Can we use hybrid plants that are more disease resistant and productive?

Answer:

Hybrid. Similar term (s): Crossing.

☞ Definition: In breeding and agriculture, hybrids are plants or animals produced by a cross of two genetically different varieties or species.

Hybrid plants are created when pollen from one type of plant is used to pollinate a completely different variety, resulting in a totally new plant. Hybrids are often not fertile and therefore cannot reproduce. For example, mules are sterile hybrids of donkey and mare.

☞ Related terms: Genetic Crossing

Never do the people of God because this is the same situation we have today with the current inoculation, genetic change, amalgamation (human + animal + technological = hybrid / amalgamation, no longer natural state of God's creation)

Amalgamation = combining or mixing, capital sin by which the antediluvian world was destroyed.

☞☞ But if there was one sin, above any other, which required the destruction of the race by means of the flood, it was the degrading crime of the amalgamation of man and beast, a crime that disfigured the image of God and caused confusion everywhere & # 34 ;. ---- Spiritual Gifts, volume 3, p. 64, 1864.

& # 34; Each of the species of animals that God had created was preserved in the ark. The confused species that God did not create, and that were the result of amalgamation, were destroyed by the flood. Since the flood, there has been amalgamation between man and beast ... & # 34; ---- Spiritual Gifts, volume 3, p. 75,

Hybrid seeds, two varieties that have been crossed with each other (pollinated with

each other) to produce a third variety. If you save and plant these seeds, each seed would grow into a plant with a random combination of its original parents, rarely producing something you would want to eat.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

If a man is bald from illness or something else, can he enter the Lord's assembly? What does the expression "shaved head" refer to?

Answer:

Shaved head = voluntary act of removing hair out of personal preference.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Are there other seed protection alternatives besides the microwave? For those who cannot get one.

Answer:

You should store the dried seeds in paper envelopes and cover them with aluminum foil labeled with the name of the variety and the date of harvest. For better preservation, store the seed packets in closed jars in a cool, dark place. Any seed stored in this way will be viable for several years.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother A.):

What should our position be with regard to Ernie knoll? A brother shares his excerpts in

a group that I am because they assert that this is inspired.

Answer:

I have received since 2017 word from the Eternal that has nothing to do with Ernie Knoll, some brothers have referred me their messages and I have deleted them without reading them since I have been instructed to keep this line of the Eternal outside of all other lines .

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother A.):

On the Master plan page, the first time I tried to download the testimonials in pdf per year, it threw an error, it said that the file does not exist, now that it entered again the options for pdf no longer appear, something is wrong, would they fall the links?. A brother already gave me the documents, but I warn him for other brothers to try to download and perhaps the same thing happens to Me.

Answer:

To ensure that the updated Testimonials file with the latest corrections included can always be downloaded from the website; We have changed the download location from the "Resources" section to the "Daisy Escalante Testimonials" section. The direct link would be <https://enbuscadelplanmaestro.org/testim/> You only need to click on the blue button that is shown in the year of interest.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

How can I give the blessing as God wishes to a couple who married in a civil order, but wishes to be blessed by The Eternal for someone who lives this present truth?

Answer:

Covenant in marriage with God

Marriage is the foundation of the family and society, laid down by God. God has provided the foundation for the happiness and success of that marriage.

1. The Theocracy, as a form of government.
 - a. God teaches us how He thinks with His commandments that oppose our lusts
 - b. The statutes that oppose our iniquities.
 - c. He wants us to work with others, with us and with Him, according to their testimonies.
 - d. He wants us to act according to His prophecies.

By doing these 4 things, we ensure God's protection, direction and graces for the couple and their offspring. Laying other types of foundations guarantees the failure and misery of the couple, for this life and the future.

2. Patriarchy- The male and patriarch, must be faithful and obedient to the statutes and commandments, and must be guided by the Holy Spirit, to discern the testimonies and prophecies, without taking into account the opinions of ignorant men of God, who are not faithful to the commandments and statutes, because they do not understand

them as God explains and applies them, and they do not know the interpretation that the Holy Spirit gives through the testimonies and prophecies, they are experts in explaining the things of God with minds disconnected from God.

In these days of the end of human history Satan, through his different instruments, is trying to alter or discredit and control the foundations of God. And he is creating false and immoral commandments, to undermine the trust of marriages in the foundations of God, which are the foundation of the happiness and prosperity of the family.

It remains the responsibility of the man and the patriarch to decide whether to use the Eternal principles for the happiness of his family, or whether to use the false principles of the useless wisdom of man and demons.

It is the sacred duty of every man to defend the integrity and happiness of his family. He must meditate day and night on the commandments and statutes of God and take care to put them into action, so that he has the right to the protection, direction and blessing of God for him and his family.

That the woman respect her husband who is God fearing. The woman as well as the man must meditate on the commandments and statutes of God, to cooperate with her husband in the process of protecting with courage and honesty, that no false principle inspired by Satan, supplant with consciences and iniquities some commandment and statute of God.

If both the husband and the wife faithfully fulfill this function, the Holy Spirit will give them discernment to understand, what God

wants to tell us through the testimonies and what that God wants to tell us through His prophecies.

As mentioned previously, the testimonies teach us how to act in the different facets of life, applying the principles of the commandments and statutes with heavenly wisdom.

If this is done with fidelity and God approves it, God will give you the discernment to understand each testimony, to know how to act with others and it will also give you discernment through the prophecies to know how to act against Satan's master plan.

If with fidelity, integrity and prudence are fulfilled with God's master plan, each marriage will be able to fulfill God's purpose for that marriage.

3. Life in the country - God gives life in a field because it is the only way that both father, mother and children can be educated in the fullest way by the Holy Spirit. Only in the mountains can the ideal and purpose that God has for each member of the family be achieved.

Through silent ministers (the nature of the Eternal) the whole family will be positively affected, in the process of sanctification and of true education, to prepare truly heaven-approved candidates.

4. The Sabbath - It has a sanctifying purpose because like the new moon, They were the only two days that the eastern gate was opened in the sanctuary of Israel, as a symbol of being the two special days in

which the Creator visited His creatures.

These 2 days should be of true joy and gratitude towards The Creator, because on the other days of the week there is God's blessing but on these 2 days there is a greater blessing. As you can see the services of the sanctuary in those days. As Isaiah 66:23 says that from new moon to new moon and from Saturday to Saturday all flesh will come to worship before God.

In the time of the previous sanctuary, The Creator came to visit us every Saturday and every New Moon, but In the new earth, we will go to visit the Creator to worship Him.

Note: To become good husbands and wives, they must first be single men and women who honor God.

If these high principles are not practiced in singleness, they will not be applied in marriage because they have not formed this habit and they cannot be successful marriages in Christ Jesus.

Men and women are needed to form virtuous marriages virtuous who when united can multiply virtue in the same way that God sent the disciples two by two. That is the way marriage is: two disciples (man and woman) who have understood the precious value of discarding their own honesty and glory, and honoring the honesty and glory of Christ above all else.

The reason for the proliferation of the horrible immorality that surrounds us and the increase of the foolish, arrogant and stubborn people, who are willing to support any immoral beliefs, philosophy or laws, I

look and search the heart and I will make a pact with the humble and sincere of heart "

Bible:

Whoever finds a wife finds happiness: signs of his favor have given the Lord. Proverbs 18:22

Have you not read, "Jesus replied," that in the beginning the Creator made them male and female, and said: For this reason a man will leave his father and mother, and join his wife, and the two will become one body. So it's not two anymore, it's just one. Therefore, what God has joined, man must not separate. Matthew 19: 4-6

Wives, submit to your husbands, as is fitting in the Lord. Husbands, love your wives and don't be hard on them. Colossians 3: 18-19

All have high esteem for marriage and conjugal fidelity, because God will judge adulterers and all those who commit sexual immoralities. Hebrews 13: 4

Exemplary woman, where will she be found? It is more valuable than precious stones!. Proverbs 31:10

The heart of man traces his course, but his steps are directed by the Lord. Proverbs 16: 9

Husbands, love your wives, just as Christ loved the church and gave himself for her to make her holy. He purified it, washing it with water through the word. Ephesians 5: 25-26

But, in view of so much immorality, each man should have his own wife, and each woman her own husband. 1 Corinthians 7: 2

Then the Lord God said, It is not good for the man to be alone. I will make you a suitable help. Genesis 2:18

Do not send a newly married man to war, or impose any other duty on him. He will have a whole year free to take care of his house and make the woman he took as his wife happy. Deuteronomy 24: 5

From the rib that He had taken from the man, God the Lord made a woman and presented her to the man, who exclaimed: This is bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh. It will be called woman because she was taken from the man. That is why a man leaves his father and mother, and joins his wife, and the two merge into one being. Genesis 2: 22-24

Wives, submit to your own husbands as to the Lord. Because the husband is the head of his wife, just as Christ is the head and Savior of the church, which is his body. Ephesians 5: 22-23

You are all beautiful, my beloved; there is no defect in you. Songs 4: 7

The man must fulfill his conjugal duty with his wife, and likewise the woman with her husband. The woman no longer has the right to her own body, but her husband. Neither does the man have the right to his own body, but his wife. 1 Corinthians 7: 3-4

In the same way, you husbands, be understanding in your conjugal life, each treating your wife with respect, since as a woman she is more delicate, and both are heirs of the pleasant gift of life. Thus nothing will interfere with your prayers. 1 Peter 3: 7

For this reason a man will leave his

father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one body. Ephesians 5:31

â€¢ Likewise the husband should love his wife as his own body. He who loves his wife loves himself. Ephesians 5:28

â€¢ In any case, each of you also love your wife as yourself, and may the wife respect her husband. Ephesians 5:33

â€¢ You have heard that it was said: "Do not commit adultery." But I tell you that anyone who looks at a woman and lusts her has already committed adultery with her in his heart. Matthew 5: 27-28

â€¢ I take great delight in the Lord; I rejoice in my God. Because he clothed me in the robes of salvation and covered me with the robe of righteousness. I am similar to a groom who wears his diadem, or a bride adorned with her jewels. Isaiah 61:10

â€¢ Do not deny each other, unless by mutual agreement, and only for a time, to dedicate yourself to prayer. Don't be long in coming back together again; otherwise, they may be tempted by Satan, for lack of self-control. 1 Corinthians 7: 5

EGW.

The Christian Home

Section 5 â€¢ About the marriage altar

Chapter 15 â€¢ Solemn promises

God's purpose for both spouses â€¢ With a part of the man God made a woman, in order to be a helper for him, someone who would be one with him, to cheer him up, encourage him, and bless him, while he in turn be his strong helper. All who enter into marriages for a holy purpose â€¢ the husband

to obtain the pure affections of a woman's heart, and she to soften, enhance, and complete the character of her husband â€¢ fulfill God's purpose for them. HC 84.1

Christ did not come to destroy that institution, but to restore it to its original holiness and elevation. He came to restore the moral image of God in man, and began his work sanctioning the marriage relationship. HC 84.2

The one who created Eve to be Adam's companion performed his first miracle at a wedding. In the room where friends and relatives rejoiced, Christ began his public ministry. With his presence he sanctioned the marriage, recognizing it as an institution that he himself had founded. He had arranged that men and women be united in the holy bond of marriage, to form families whose members, crowned with honor, would be recognized as members of the heavenly family. HC 84.3

Jesus wants happy marriages â€¢ The divine love that emanates from Christ does not destroy human love, but includes it. It refines and purifies it; elevates and ennoble it. Human love cannot bear its precious fruit before being united with the divine nature and directed in its growth towards heaven. Jesus wants to see happy marriages and homes. HC 84.4

Like all the other good gifts entrusted by God to the custody of humanity, marriage was perverted by sin; but it is the purpose of the Gospel to restore its purity and beauty. ... HC 85.1

The grace of Christ is the only thing that

can make this institution what God intended it to be: a means of blessing and uplifting humanity. Thus can the families of earth, in their unity, peace and love, represent the family of heaven. HC 85.2

The Condition of Society offers a sad commentary on Heaven's ideal for this sacred relationship. Yet even to those who encountered bitterness and disappointment where they had hoped for fellowship and joy, the Gospel of Christ offers solace. HC 85.3

An Occasion of Joy â The Scriptures declare that Jesus and his disciples were invited to this [Cana] wedding. Christ did not give Christians permission to say when invited to a wedding: We should not attend such a joyous occasion. By attending that banquet, Christ taught that he wants to see us rejoice with those who rejoice in the observance of his statutes. He never disapproved of the innocent feasts of mankind when they were celebrated according to the laws of Heaven. It is right for those who follow Christ to attend a party that he honored with his presence. After partaking of that banquet, Christ attended many others and sanctified them by his presence and instruction. HC 85.4

Lavishness, Showy and Hilarious Are Not Appropriate for Weddings â Marriage ceremonies are bartered for ostentatious occasions, when there is lavishness and pleasure-seeking. But if the contracting parties agree in their religious beliefs and practices, if everything is done consistently, and the ceremony is carried out without

ostentation or extravagance, the wedding will not displease God. HC 85.5

There is no reason to be too ostentatious, even if the contracting parties correspond perfectly. HC 86.1

I have always found it inappropriate for the marriage ceremony to be associated with a lot of hilarity, hilarity and pretense. It should not be like that. It is a rite ordained by God, to be considered with the utmost solemnity. When a family relationship is established here on earth, it must be a demonstration of what family will be like in heaven. The glory of God must always be given first place. HC 86.2

A wedding at Mrs. White's home â At about eleven o'clock on Tuesday morning, our spacious dining room was prepared for the wedding ceremony. Brother P. officiated at it, and everything went very well. It was requested ... that Sr. White offered the prayer after the ceremony. The Lord gave me a special freedom. My heart was softened and subdued by the Spirit of God. There were no light jokes or foolish sayings on that occasion. Everything related to this marriage was solemn and sacred. Everything was uplifting in character and deeply impressed. The Lord sanctified that wedding, and the two spouses now combine their interests to work on the mission field, to seek and save the lost. God will bless you in your work if you walk humbly with him, relying fully on his promises. HC 86.3

The fusion of two lives.

* â This is an important moment in the history of the people who have been before you to unite their interests, their sympathies, their love and his labors in the ministry destined to save souls. A very important step is taken in the marriage relationship: the merging of two lives into one. ... It agrees with the will of God that the man and his wife be united in their work, to carry it out with integrity and holiness. And they can do it. HC 86.4

God's blessing in the home where this union exists is like the sunlight that comes from heaven, because the will of God ordained that the man and his wife be united by the holy bonds of marriage, under the government of Jesus Christ and the direction of his Spirit. ... HC 87.1

God wants home to be the happiest place on earth, the very symbol of heavenly home. As they carry marital responsibilities at home, and link their interests to Jesus Christ, leaning on his arm and in the assurance of his promises, both spouses can share in this union a happiness that God's angels praise. HC 87.2

Marriage does not reduce its usefulness, but rather reinforces it. You can make your married life a soul-winning ministry for Christ; And I know what I'm talking about because my husband and I were together for thirty-six years and we went anywhere the Lord told us to go. We know in this regard that the marriage relationship receives the praise of God. It is therefore a solemn rite. ... HC 87.3

On this occasion I can take this brother of

ours by the hand; ... and also that of his wife, and we urge both of them to continue together in God's work. I want to say to them: Make God your counselor. Unite your personalities. HC 87.4

Advice to a Newly Married Couple â Dear Brother and Sister, You have just joined together for life. Begin your education in marital life. The first year of married life is a year of experience, in which husband and wife learn to know their different character traits, as in school a child learns his lesson. So do not allow chapters to be written during that first year of your marriage that mutilate your future happiness. ... HC 87.5

My brother, your wife's time, strength and happiness are now linked to yours. His influence on her can be the taste of life for life or the taste of death for death. Take care not to spoil his life. HC 88.1

My sister, you must now take your first practical lessons about your responsibilities as a wife. Be sure to faithfully learn these lessons day after day. ... Watch constantly not to abandon yourself to selfishness. HC 88.2

In your union for life, your affections must contribute to your mutual happiness. Each must ensure the happiness of the other. Such is God's will for you. But although you must be confused until you are one, neither the one nor the other must lose their individuality. God is the one who possesses your individuality; and to him you must ask: What is good? what is bad? and how can I best reach the target of my existence? HC 88.3

A vow taken before heavenly witnesses
God ordained that there be perfect love and harmony among those who assume the marriage relationship. The bride and groom, in the presence of the heavenly universe, commit to love each other as God ordained that they love each other. ... The wife is to respect and revere her husband, and the husband is to love and protect his wife.HC 88.4

At the beginning of married life, both men and women must re-consecrate themselves to God. HC 88.5

Let

Questions and Answers

11-07-2021

Question (Brother J.):

In my family we are 2 adults and a girl and at the moment we do not know anyone of the same faith, and analyzing the testimonies, it is not ideal to go out alone, what could be done in this case?

Answer:

Sometimes it is better to go out alone and wait for God to prepare one spiritually and then receive others. God took Moses into the desert to work between animals and nature, to then be ready to work with the human flock. Many today want a flock and when they have it they spoil it because the silent ministers have not produced the conditions even in them and they end up hurting the Eternal's flock. It is time to be alone with God and allow ourselves to be prepared by Him so that our self dies and thus be able to be ready to help the flock that God sends to him, and it certainly will be because that is his will. The discernment of knowing who will be part of our camp or not, to be a blessing, must be directed by God. The discernment to know if the other family is suitable to be with me only God knows, because possibly the spiritual level of that family affects my family or mine affects theirs and we are not a blessing for each other. We see an example in Acts 15:

36-40.

â€œI have been made to know that praying and fasting for this is the best we can do in these cases. Many of us have left as a single family and we have been pioneers in opening the way for other families to join us; Each one must take the step that God orders him to do and by complying with what is established by God, certainly He who does not fail, will do the part that we cannot do. Many seek to form a group to fulfill this requirement and what they bring is great bitterness in their life and environment. The way that God teaches us is: leave your land and your relatives to the land that I will show you. And certainly He will take care of the rest. Let us remember that Lot was encouraged to go out with his uncle Abraham and we know the end of the story. This going out to the mountains in groups is not to fulfill a requirement only, it is to know that those who join us are analogous to God and walk in Him, in spirit and in truth. If God forms a group no matter how many problems arise, if everyone wants to do God's will, it will be for everyone's growth; more if the groups are formed by sentimentality, fear, convenience or another way that is not by divine mandate, the misfortune will be between all and what is

even sadder is that being in the place with the specifications as God asks everyone ends up losing their salvation for the conflicts between all (between the * me * who do not want to surrender to the Eternal). This is a delicate thing. We should not take a step if God does not authorize it. It is better to go forward alone and trust that God will unite us with other children of Him, than for us to seek and end with trials that should not touch us and end up defeated by them. There is much to fast and pray in this, because this step is being intercepted by the enemy of souls to make many get discouraged by wrong impulses and decisions for not walking in the footsteps of the Master "

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother J):

When studying the testimonies of Sister Daisy Escalante, about the 10 commandments, we have some doubts:

a) In the first commandment we find these words speaking of God's creation: "That is God's creation and we have to treat it with respect. If God is Your God and He is in the first place, everything and everything that is alive in nature, be it plants, animals or other people, is God's creation. And if God is My God and I have no other gods before me, I have to respect that because it is the creation of My God. He is My only supreme God. ". The question is, can mosquitoes, spiders, etc. be killed? (harmful insects because of sin)

Answer:

â□□When the Eternal told me that I was picking up clothes that he had washed and dried, and a snail was in it and I took it and threw it into the air and I don't know where it fell; my attitude was one of contempt, indignation and anger for a defenseless snail that only sought refuge from the sun and was pleased to be in the refreshing clothes. This was a single snail, it was not a plague of snails. Leaving this context clarified I continue to say.

Every plague of insects must be eradicated, this is not censored by El Eterno. An example of this.

Ants in the field are of great benefit more when they enter our homes, creating a lack of control in our housing ecosystem, those that are inside the home must be eradicated. Bats live naturally in leafy trees and caves, at least here in PR, for 2 occasions they have invaded the house and I have received wisdom from the Eternal to remove them, most of them were thrown out, more unfortunately some did not give up and we had to eliminate them. In the evening if we are out having worship they leave their habitat in nature and we see them fly and there we do not intervene with them while they are in their habitat and do not invade ours. Bees, toads, spiders such as black widows or horse spiders, in the same way; for the mice we have put metal screens on the windows, which are always open day and night, to prevent them from entering because inevitably they live in nature.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother J.):

When studying the testimonies of Sister Daisy Escalante, about the 10 commandments, we have some doubts:

In the third commandment, it says like this: "We are shocked when we see how you mention The Name of Our Creator, of His Redeemer, of Your Savior and you mention it as if it were nothing. You do not bow. It is a lack of reverence. It is an irreverence. We are violating the commandment when we say The Name of Our God hastily, in proverbs (repeatedly,) inordinately (without purpose,) without giving Him the reverence He deserves. " The question is, when we study the Bible aloud and when we read The Name of Our Creator, Redeemer and Savior, are we breaking the third commandment, for lack of reverence? When do we praise our God, with hymns,

Answer:

â€œI have been instructed to say that when we study the word of God we must be in reverence before the Eternal, and thus it will not be dishonorable before the Eternal to mention His name and violate this commandment. The Eternal knows that His word that is still written among us has His names and does not exempt anyone who reverently reads them, this same rule is for the hymns of the ancient hymnal, I was allowed to know, because a contrite and humbled heart He does not despise .

Now to say His names on the run, without

reverence, in frivolous sayings and conversations and even more with a heart not humbled before Him, is to violate the commandment established by Him. Every time we take God's word in our hands we must understand that it is not just any book, They are the words of the Eternal in favor of the salvation of the human being and that deserves all our respect, honor and glory. If the angels bow before His presence and are holy, how much more are we when we go to Him in prayer, supplication and supplication. In this we must instruct our children, youth and adults.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

According to the testimonies of last Easter, we need to detoxify our body, could you tell us a God-approved cure for cleansing the body? I am considering liver cleansing.

Because there are many types of these types of cures, but we must be sure which one is approved by God.

Answer:

Drink 17 ounces of apple juice

Do not have dinner

One hour after each of these drinks of juice, drink warm water as much as possible.

6:00 pm 1st drink of Epson Salt or Herbal Blend

8:00 pm 2nd shot of Epson Salt or Herbal Blend.

10:00 pm- Take 8.5 ounces of olive oil with 17 ounces of grapefruit juice or lemon.

Then you will lie down and sleep on your right side. After 3 hours you can drink plenty of water and prepare to monitor the stools in color and consistency.

â Day 7

06:00 am 3rd intake of Epson Salt or herbal mixture

08: 00 am 4th intake of Epson Salt or herbal mixture

10:00 am Eat papaya, pineapple or whatever you have on hand

MD: Raw Diet

We have seen excellent results in this and we recommend it. Here are photos of some of the results.

NOTE: Epson salt is not recommended for people suffering from kidney problems, they should opt for the herbal infusion. Here we get this more I know that each place has plants that can help you.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

The year 2022 is a sabbatical year, according to the statutes it is not cultivated, do you have a more complete light on this?

Answer:

The light that referred to me regarding every 7 years is that 2020 was a 7th year, that is why El Eterno brought the law to the

people. I have also been instructed by The Eternal that from the moment He introduces us to the land that He gives us as a refuge for this last time, in the 7th year we should not work it (Leviticus 25: 1-6), but it would not be like that for all, applying this principle each one in his time, each family or camp must ensure that this is fulfilled because it is the order of the Eternal. "

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister C.):

Regarding PCR tests. Yes, is this something we should avoid at all costs like the vaccine? Oh, it's fine?

Answer:

PCR tests are not reliable or safe for the individual, many things have been let me know plus an experience as a testimony I must tell about this.

Some time ago a young man traveled from the US to PR and at the airport, the electronic questions of control before this pandemic created by agents of the evil one, were there to be answered by this young man. The person who helped him urged him to answer any one as long as he progressed, more as the young man was doing distance counseling, he was recommended not to answer lightly.

All the questions were related to the PCR test or the inoculation, or penalty of fine. The young man was advised not to take the rapid test and get to PR without it, even if it cost him a fine and here to take the blood

test if required. The one who was guiding the young man at the US airport, seeing that he marked the test upon arrival at his destination, repeated many times that he would not leave the airport without being fined, that he should be prepared for this. The young man continued his journey and arrived at the airport in PR. All were put in a line to go through the Health Department control, when picking up their luggage, the young man was in the queue of the line because his flight was unexpected and he touched the tail of the plane. There he spent about 40 minutes or more, after having collected his suitcases.

Soon an officer approached him and said: "go out through this door so you don't have to wait so long." She led him to the door and opened it for him, and the young man stepped outside where they were waiting. The young man stared behind him, when the officer closed the door and disappeared behind her, to see if others would come out, but no one else came out and everyone else went through the checkpoint. Why am I telling you this? Because this young man believed God and followed His instructions not to do anything out of pressure but out of conscience. When he got here, not only did he not have to pay the fine, but he did not have to wait in line and even less did they demand the test and everything was a great blessing. This is how it is when God opens doors and commands His children to move forward by faith and not by sight, especially when we do not walk in this way, a lot of suffering and pain is at our door.

Regarding the vaccine, what has been instructed to say is that this does not come from God but from the evil one and for no reason should we give our control to any mortal, this should be avoided like smallpox, like debts and everything that enslaves the human being. We must not for any reason for our own convenience put our lives to be controlled by another mortal. This is what the enemy of souls has been seeking for a long time and many have fallen because they are not alert to the times. An implicit faith in so-called men of experience, according to the world, has created this. For this reason, the Eternal sends us out of the cities, out of dependence on Egypt and Babylon that do not give anything without buying human life. I pray to the Eternal so that many can leave before it is too late for them and theirs. This is what the enemy of souls has been seeking for a long time and many have fallen because they are not alert to the times. An implicit faith in so-called men of experience, according to the world, has created this. For this reason, the Eternal sends us out of the cities, out of

dependence on Egypt and Babylon that do not give anything without buying human life. I pray to the Eternal so that many can leave before it is too late for them and theirs.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What are the benefits of drinking rainwater?

Answer:

I will comment on my testimony regarding this. When I was with cancer and several of my organs began to malfunction, El Eterno referred me to an EGW quote where they talked about soft water. I did not know what this was and I began the search for this, until I came to the knowledge that soft water is water without minerals. I had a kidney that no longer worked for me and a gynecologist, when giving birth to my third child, told me that this would continue in progress and if I did not want to have dialysis in the near future, because my death would be swelling so soon, that it already existed in my legs daily, it reached the chest.

I gave up all conventional intervention and kept thinking about this and asking for the direction of the Eternal day and night. One afternoon being alone with my children in my home, Since my husband was working at that time in another state in the US, I heard the voice of the Eternal who told me: take 1 gallon of distilled water. I was already in bed, because since I got up to take care of the family, my feet began to swell; and at

10:00 am more or less, and wherever I was standing, my husband had to carry me to bed because he could no longer walk. It was very painful and I felt like my skin wanted to crack because it was so swollen. When I heard the voice that told me: "Take 1 gallon of distilled water." I told my son to bring me a gallon that my husband bought to give the baby to drink. My oldest son freaked out and reminded me that the doctor had said to only drink 2 ounces of water 3 times a day. I encouraged him not to worry but I did not succeed, but I sent him to his bed and he left. I began to drink 1 glass of water every hour, with a glass of water I felt that the water reached my throat, more I remained sitting on the bed, singing and reciting psalms and reading the word of truth, the Bible. Thus the hours passed and at 3:00 am I was awakened by an intense desire to go to the bathroom to urinate, there as I could I got up and went, and I was urinating for 20 minutes or so without stopping. It was smelly and very hot but there I was living this experience that no one could tell me. My oldest son knocked on the bathroom door to ask if I was okay, since he was always on the lookout for me. I answered him laughing at the joy that I did and he went quietly to his bed.

There I praised the Eternal for His wonders and my legs never swelled again. This was my beginning with soft water, distilled water without minerals. But I always wondered: do we need minerals and how to do it? The Eternal, after already living in PR, instructed me that my kidney system, due to the abuse

of so many minerals, especially salt and sugar and hot oils, deteriorated the human machinery; and now what was good before, now overload the human body; There he told me that to enjoy a cleansing of over minerals in my body I should drink rainwater and that the minerals were only obtained from vegetables and products of the earth, since by living in the United States we consumed things from hydroponics that were said to be organic. That is how the Eternal One was instructing me until today we all drink this rainwater for years; and our skin, energy, internal and external hydration is very good. The acne is gone, the constipation is gone, the pain in the kidneys went away, the excessive bleeding went away, the headache, pain in the joints, cardiac arrhythmias, color and smell in the urine, etc ... an endless number of things were fixed in me and in the whole family; That is why my concern that I mentioned to them when the cistern was almost emptying and that The Eternal had promised that it would always be full. But so it was, He made it rain and everything stays full all the time. I have been drinking distilled water such as rain for more than 22 years and it has been a great blessing. That is why my concern that I mentioned to them when the cistern was almost emptying and that The Eternal had promised that it would always be full. But so it was, He made it rain and everything stays full all the time. I have been drinking distilled water such as rain for more than 22 years and it has been a great blessing. That is why my concern that I mentioned to them when the cistern was

almost emptying and that The Eternal had promised that it would always be full. But so it was, He made it rain and everything stays full all the time. I have been drinking distilled water such as rain for more than 22 years and it has been a great blessing.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Question regarding children's toys.

Answer:

Children's toys must be strong and durable. Driving the child Cap. 15 tells us. This makes us see that children can have toys and not be exempted from them. Any toy that is instructive in the practical life of the child's development can be part of this. A kitchen with pots to cook, a house to fix and clean, tools to build, a car to fix, in short everything that is of a practical life. How to create a garden and take care of plants. I am going to tell a very vivid experience that we had about 7 years ago.

We were called by some brothers to a house where they were all Adventists, and when we arrived we realized that the enemy had power over them, and their home at night was a landing strip of evil powers. A young man who lived there had his head slammed against the wall and his father was also the old man from the church, the doors where the dishes are put in the kitchen opened and closed, the lights went on and off and a little girl who She lived there she was terrified of sleeping alone in her room, a 5 or 6 year old girl. We began to talk with

them and seeing the magnitude of the situation, we cried out to God for His wisdom and He dictated that we should remove all anathema from that place. We proceeded to do this and when we reached the girl's room, I observed that the bed was full of dolls and stuffed animals. A stuffed animal (a teddy bear) was next to a big rag doll and the stuffed animal, seeing that I looked in its direction, hid behind the rag doll. I said to myself: "I don't touch that doll." So I proceeded, without saying anything to anyone, to remove everything we saw that did not honor God, from clothes, shoes, school supplies, dolls, etc.; all with Disney logos, and animated mythologies etc. When finished, a 25-gallon garbage bag was full, plus the teddy bear was not in it. I couldn't find what to do about him. We left the room and the lady of the house came out to vote for the bag and I went to the bathroom of the house to kneel down to pray to God for direction before that teddy bear. The Eternal urged me to take that stuffed animal and get it out of that house. I came out of the bathroom and told the lady that we should go to the room again, I asked her to pray again before entering and we did so, another sister arrived and entered the room after prayer with us. When she came in, behind us, she screamed with fright and we asked her what had happened.

To which she replied that a porcelain doll that was on top of a La Niña wardrobe had her face wrinkled. I had not noticed that doll anymore when I looked at her I saw

that some eyes were protruding from her and another who was next to her. I quickly asked for the protection of the Eternal and I grabbed them and threw them on the ground and broke them and took the teddy bear and also threw it in the garbage bag. Quickly, The Girl who slept in that room entered an evil spirit and began to scream and wallow with anger. We prayed and everything calmed down and we were able to leave that place after cleaning.

Another testimony is of a boy who saw dolls on television. And one day his mother was in the kitchen, El Niño began to scream and when his mother ran to him, the boy was on the floor clutching his neck and with his tongue sticking out and his eyes bulging out; the mother began to pray and invoke the name of the Eternal and what was released the child. When the mother asked the child what had happened, he replied: "The dolls came out of the television and were squeezing my throat to kill me." This experience was horrible. I knew the boy and he never saw dolls again.

Another boy, at night his mythological castle was lit and many things came to life inside him; And the boy lived in terror, even more so because a doll he had, he said, threatened him that if he said something to his parents they would kill him. One night his father got up to the bathroom and noticed light in the boy's room, and he entered and saw his son's terrified face, and he told him between screams and tears, And so they took all that out of their room; and asking for the protection of the Eternal

daily, El Niño obtained peace and was able to sleep peacefully in his room.

Why do I take the time to tell you all this? Because children's toys are not a game and we as parents must be aware of this. Each toy that our children have, it is the responsibility of the parents to know its origin and whether or not this pleases the Eternal. If the Eternal does not like it, explain to the child and remove him from home. It is not the child's prerogative whether he wishes to remove it or not. Parents are responsible before God to watch over them while they are under their roof, God forbid we can understand this. The best toys for children are animals and plants. Not keep them at leisure, and provide them with tasks of arduous exercise that are animated as for children and at the same time that they expend their energies, that these accumulated are what make them restless and irritable. The child Jesus helped his father in the carpentry, helped the needy and contemplated nature; study the behavior of ants, fish, bees, birds, this time will be precious and very useful for our children and thus they will learn to love God, His creatures and find pleasure and happiness in doing so. When animals have their offspring, their example is to teach their child everything about how to function in adult life; This is how the upbringing of our children should be and in what they dedicate their time day to day.

Questions and Answers

27-06-2021

Question (Anonymous):

When talking about difficult-to-access terrain, how many hours in the mountain should it be?

Answer:

It is not the same for every case. THE LORD takes into account all circumstances and with each one is different. THE LORD will direct each one with clear signs, if you walk by faith. The promised lands are given by faith. GOD is HE who gives them. It is not human wisdom that will help us find the land, but the help of GOD through the angels.

We know camps a few kilometers in the mountains, about 5 km to the first town and we know camps many hours away from walking on foot, without car access, more we know places that have this condition that is very favorable at the moment and is We refer them for the well-being of all since it is the circumstances that touch them to find property this serves as a reference, but remember that the most important thing is that The Eternal approves it.

1-2 hours or more from the big city by car and 45 minutes or more from the closest neighbor walking on a dirt road and that you can only enter the place by car 4 by 4

when it does not rain or by animal. This is a place of difficult access where we would not be deprived of worshipping our God and it will encourage walking with a load this route when the vehicle cannot be used and thus the vitality of the person will be strengthened.

 Let us remember the instructions of the Eternal.

A place where no one wants to be, that we are not deprived of worshipping our God, a small house and large land, which has its own water and where we can have a garden.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (sister L.):

How can I celebrate the solemn festivals of the Eternal with a family that does not believe in the solemnities of the Eternal and the conjugal demands on those days?

Answer:

a) You cannot celebrate the Holidays of GOD while being & # 34; unequally yoked & # 34; (2Cor 6:14) unless this unfaithful spouse is condescending. Otherwise the Holidays of the Eternal can only participate free people (who live in equal yoke in the norms of the Eternal) The people of Israel did not celebrate the Holidays in Egypt, but

only after leaving, being free.

â"But I have been instructed to say:

This is what the Lord says:â" It is better to obey God rather than men. This example is given by the Lord John 7: 7-19; 1 Samuel 25: 2-38. He who is among non-believers must not disclose his steps to non-believers but quietly withdraw with God, Certainly he will not be able to do it like the free ones, but at this moment the most important thing is what God knows with sincerity in our hearts and the desire to be free and to be working in said freedom. "

I know people who last Easter said to their spouse: â"I will retire this day or these days with My God, I need His presence in My life. These days of retreat alone with Him I must be purified (or) before Him, so I will not be sexually available â". And they changed rooms and others camped outside the house those days for their spiritual intimacy with God and prepared food for a whole week that their relatives only had to heat and eat and thus gave Caesar what is Cesar's and God what It is from God. Certainly these courageous people are in search of their speedy freedom.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister L.):

Clothes of the lady in the field when working in the fields and have to be transported in engines?

Answer:

Responding to questions from many sisters regarding the appropriate length of the dress recommended by the reform, I would say that in our part of the state of Michigan, we have adopted a uniform length so that the edge is about 9 inches (about twenty three centimeters) from the floor . I take this opportunity to answer these questions in order to save the time required to answer so many letters. I should have spoken before, but I have waited to see if he published anything definite on this point in the Health Reformer. I would highly recommend uniformity in length, and would say 9 inches from the floor is very much in accordance with my point of view on the matter, as far as I can express it in inches. Testimonials volume 1, 455.2 topic "The reform in clothing"

Women should cover their legs with health and comfort in mind. They should have warm legs and feet just like men. The length of women's fashion suits is objectionable for several reasons. 2MS 542.2

i. It is extravagant and unnecessary to wear dresses so long that they sweep the sidewalk and the street. 2MS 542.3

ii. A dress that long absorbs moisture from the grass and mud from the streets, making it dirty. 2MS 542.4

iii. The muddy and damp dress gets in contact with the ankles, which are not sufficiently protected, and soon cools them down; This is one of the major causes of colds and scrofulous swellings, and endangers health and life. 2MS 542.5

iv. Unnecessary length puts additional weight on the hips and guts. 2MS 542.6

v. It makes it difficult to walk and is often a hindrance to other people. 2MS 542.7

There is another style of dress adopted by the so-called dress reformers. They mimic the opposite sex as closely as possible. They wear a hat, pants, vest, jacket and boots, the latter being the most reasonable part of their clothing. Those who adopt and defend this style of dress are taking the so-called dress reform to a highly objectionable extreme. As a result of this there will be confusion. Some people who adopt this clothing may have correct concepts, in general, about the question of health, and they could be used as instruments to accomplish great good if they did not take the matter of clothing to such extremes. 2SM 542.8

Those who adopt this style of dress have disrupted the order established by God and have disregarded his special instructions. "Women shall not wear men's clothing, nor shall men wear women's clothing; for anyone who does this is an abomination to the Lord your God." Deuteronomy 22: 5. God does not want his people to adopt this style of dress. It is not modest clothing, and it is not appropriate for modest and humble women who profess to be followers of Christ. God's prohibitions are taken lightly into account by all who advocate the elimination of characteristics that distinguish men's and women's clothing. The extreme position some dress reformers

take on this diminishes their influence. 2SM 542.9

God established that there should be a sharp distinction between men's and women's clothing, and has considered this matter of sufficient importance to give explicit instructions regarding it; because the same clothing worn by both sexes would cause confusion and a great increase in crime. If Paul were alive and saw women professing piety in such clothing, he would utter expressions of censure. "Likewise, that women dress up in decent clothes, with modesty and modesty; not with ostentatious hairstyle, nor gold, nor pearls, nor expensive dresses, but with good works, as befits women who profess piety." 1 Timothy 2: 9, 10. Most professing Christians completely discard the apostles' teachings and wear expensive gold, pearls, and ornaments. 2SM 543.1

God's loyal people are the light of the world and the salt of the earth. Your children should always remember that their influence is valuable. If they exchanged their extremely long dresses for extremely short ones, they would greatly destroy their influence. Unbelievers, whom it is their duty to benefit and seek to bring the Lamb of God, would be displeased. Many improvements in women's clothing can be made with health in mind, but without making changes so great that those who look at them dislike them. 2MS 543.2

The body of the woman must not be

compressed in the least degree by corsets or whales. The dress should be loose enough for the heart and lungs to function healthy. The dress should reach a little lower than the top edge of the boot, but should be short enough not to be dragged by the sidewalk and the street, if it is not lifted by hand. A dress even shorter than this would be suitable, convenient and healthy for women when working around the house and especially for women who must do outdoor work. With this style of dress you need a light skirt or at most two, and these should be fastened at the waist or suspended by straps. The hips were not shaped to support heavy weights. The heavy skirts worn by women with their weight acting on the hips, have been the cause of various diseases that do not heal easily, because the patients seem to ignore the cause that has produced them and continue to violate the laws of their organism by girding their waist and wearing heavy skirts until they become invalids for life. Many will immediately exclaim: "But that style of dress is old-fashioned!" And what does it matter if it is? I wish we were old-fashioned in many ways. If we could have the old-fashioned strength that characterized the old-fashioned women of previous generations, this would be highly desirable. I am not wrong when I say that women's dress, together with their indulgence of appetite, is the major cause of their present state of weakness and illness. There is not one woman in a thousand who wraps her legs like she should. Whatever the length of your dresses, women should wrap their legs

as well as men. This could be achieved by wearing trousers gathered and fastened at the ankles, or long and tight to the edge of the shoe. In this way the legs and ankles are protected against drafts. If the legs and feet are protected with warm clothing, the circulation will be harmoniously carried out and the blood will remain healthy and pure, because it will not get cold or be disturbed while it circulates through the body. How to Live 6: 57-64. *

The dress of the ladies in the field is long skirts. The ladies who have skirts shorter than 23 centimeters from the floor to the skirt, while standing, are breaking GOD's laws about Christian modesty and modesty and will be stumbling blocks for men. The same principle is valid for men, no man should be with his legs exposed before a lady other than his wife in private at home.

Sister EW says that men should not be where they are not we can keep the Law of GOD. Consequently, if ladies cannot travel in long skirts on motorcycles, then they should refrain until they have the appropriate clothing to do so. You cannot set aside God's principles if you are truly Christian for a moment. But if they wear wide skirts with trousers underneath, they will see that they can travel on a motorcycle or on horseback. If you do not have such skirts, you must make them, since God has let us know through Sr. EW we must be able to make our own clothes. no male should be with his legs exposed before a lady other than his wife in private at home.

Sister EW says that males should not be where we cannot keep the Law of GOD. Consequently, if ladies cannot travel in long skirts on motorcycles, then they should refrain until they have the appropriate clothing to do so. You cannot set aside God's principles if you are truly Christian for a moment. But if they wear wide skirts with trousers underneath, they will see that they can travel on a motorcycle or on horseback. If you do not have such skirts, you must make them, since God has let us know through Sr. EW we must be able to make our own clothes. no male should be with his legs exposed before a lady other than his wife in private at home.

Sister EW says that males should not be where we cannot keep the Law of GOD. Consequently, if ladies cannot travel in long skirts on motorcycles, then they should refrain until they have the appropriate clothing to do so. You cannot set aside God's principles if you are truly Christian for a moment. But if they wear wide skirts with trousers underneath, they will see that they can travel on a motorcycle or on horseback. If you do not have such skirts, you must make them, since God has let us know through Sr. EW we must be able to make our own clothes. Sister EW says that men should not be where we cannot keep the Law of GOD. Consequently, if ladies cannot travel in long skirts on motorcycles, then they should refrain until they have the appropriate clothing to do so. You cannot set aside God's principles if you are truly

Christian for a moment. But if they wear wide skirts with trousers underneath, they will see that they can travel on a motorcycle or on horseback. If you do not have such skirts, you must make them, since God has let us know through Sr. EW we must be able to make our own clothes. Sister EW says that men should not be where we cannot keep the Law of GOD. Consequently, if ladies cannot travel in long skirts on motorcycles, then they should refrain until they have the appropriate clothing to do so. You cannot set aside God's principles if you are truly Christian for a moment. But if they wear wide skirts with trousers underneath, they will see that they can travel on a motorcycle or on horseback. If you do not have such skirts, you must make them, since God has let us know through Sr. EW we must be able to make our own clothes. You cannot set aside God's principles if you are truly Christian for a moment. But if they wear wide skirts with trousers underneath, they will see that they can travel on a motorcycle or on horseback. If you do not have such skirts, you must make them, since God has let us know through Sr. EW we must be able to make our own clothes. You cannot set aside God's principles if you are truly Christian for a moment. But if they wear wide skirts with trousers underneath, they will see that they can travel on a motorcycle or on horseback. If you do not have such skirts, you must make them, since God has let us know through Sr. EW we must be able to make our own clothes.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---



Question (Sister L.):

Has El Eterno revealed that trousers are worn with a long blouse?

Answer:

The trousers with a long blouse are a type or & # 34; American suit & # 34; and this is human stipulation, fashion directed by the enemy of souls and does not come from divine origin, which is why it is an abomination before GOD. Under NO circumstances may ladies wear outer pants. Sister EW when she spoke of pants for the ladies was referring to covering the legs under the skirt, due to the cold, today not only this but due to the weeds in the field, insects, etc.

" The Eternal has let it be known that the lady must wear pants under the skirt and not pants with a long shirt, and also the ladies must work separately from the men who are not their children or husbands. This is what The Eternal has stipulated. "

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Anathema brand lists or how to identify what is anathema.

Answer:

Christians should not wear any writing or pictures. The ostentatious, the clothes full of drawings should be avoided, even if they are flowers or animals or landscapes. These should be avoided not because the pictures are bad, but because the LORD does not like to see his people show off. The clothes

must be sewing and of simple colors, without unnecessary complications.

(The Eternal has sent messages on the subject of anathemas, we will pass the pdf for the benefit of all)

A new panorama regarding this that The Eternal has let know is that: "everything that man pursues with great euphoria in his life to the point that it passes over a so says Jehovah is anathema"

It is important remove everything that dishonors the Eternal from our houses, clothes, etc. More in most cases they are living within us, so I have been let to know and that is where that thing is that hurts us to give the Eternal control so that he can tear it out of our lives, because it is that something that we like, it generates pleasure and we delight in it. Hidden thing that only He who searches hearts knows together with the one who carries it more. This First knows what the second even of his own being ignores. For this reason many will lose eternal life for what they loved more than God, in the hidden; and they refused, in the hidden part of their being, to surrender in its entirety. Not giving the will of our lives to the Eternal is anathema because an anathema is everything that is spun in the loom of the evil one,

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister R.):

What will happen to the people who did not

follow the schedules established by God in Easter and tabernacles 2021?

Answer:

Jeremiah 15: 19-21; Psalms 32: 8;

Like ancient Israel, the church has dishonored her God by turning away from the light, neglecting her duties, and abusing the high and exalted privilege of being of a peculiar and holy character. Its members have violated the covenant by which they promised to live for God and for Him alone. They have united with the selfish and loving people of the world. They have fostered pride, a love of pleasure, and sin, and Christ has turned away from them. His Spirit has been extinguished in the church. Satan works shoulder to shoulder with professing Christians; however they lack so much spiritual discernment that they do not detect it. They do not feel the responsibility of the work. The solemn truths they profess to believe are not a reality to them. They do not have genuine faith. Men and women will act according to the faith that they actually have. You will know them by their fruits. Not their profession of faith, but the fruits they bear, show the kind of tree they depend on. Many have a form of piety, their names are in the church records; but they have a tainted record in Heaven. The recording angel has faithfully written his works. Every selfish act, every wrong word, every duty not done, every secret sin, every cunning pretense is faithfully recorded in the record book kept by the recording angel. Testimonies volume 2 page 393.2

electronic.

Tabernacles 2021 even it is in the future.

People who did not follow the given schedule because they did not know, are innocent before GOD. The people who knew what their duty was and did not fulfill it out of rebellion, became guilty before GOD and must repent and change their attitude. The people who worshiped in the biblical vigils without knowing what was established or added to the schedule that El Eterno gave, the study, also in the hours of vigils, did well before God; But those who knowingly changed what God said, even having the best motivations, were at fault before God since the end does not justify the means, the implicit obedience to the Eternal is law even if we do not understand it, for this The Eternal prepares us to follow His footprints wherever He goes.

Those who are not free and fought to do what is best for GOD, are not guilty, GOD judges according to the motivations and He weighs the motives. for I have been allowed to know that there are * physical non-free * and that there are also * non-free in thoughts * and both if they wish to be saved must submit their criteria to God because He speaks clearly to His people and will not put a stumbling block on them, If He declares a schedule according to His designs very different from what we have already established in our lives or camp, is it not that He wants to try us or teach us some valuable lesson? It has been let me know that many did not understand this and in

His infinite mercy the exercise will be repeated when He stipulates it, but let us remember that we can still go with a contrite and humbled heart before the Eternal and these He does not despise " If He declares a schedule according to His designs very different from what we have already established in our lives or camp, is it not that He wants to try us or teach us some valuable lesson? It has been let me know that many did not understand this and in His infinite mercy the exercise will be repeated when He stipulates it, but let us remember that we can still go with a contrite and humbled heart before the Eternal and these He does not despise " If He declares a schedule according to His designs very different from what we have already established in our lives or camp, is it not that He wants to try us or teach us some valuable lesson? It has been let me know that many did not understand this and in His infinite mercy the exercise will be repeated when He stipulates it, but let us remember that we can still go with a contrite and humbled heart before the Eternal and these He does not despise "

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister L):

What to do with the tithe, should this be given to the conference taking into account the apostasy of this, especially the leadership?

Answer:

Tithing can no longer be given to the initial church organization since the Alpha

apostasy 120 years ago, many did not know it but others already knew it and others have learned it recently and others are just learning it, EW used to send their tithes directly to the poorer workers who had dedicated their lives to serving.

For us today this means that tithes should be given to the builders of & # 34; arks & # 34; faithful, those who prepare shelters not only for themselves, but for other brothers as well. The principle of the priority of the poorest and most needy must be followed. But each one must directly ask GOD whom to send and wait for an answer from GOD to show them where to send his stewardship of which each one is responsible before the Eternal and certainly He will let you know, because by their fruits you will know them. In extreme cases of need, a camp can use its tithes for need, to meet suffering needs that otherwise could not be met.

â□□Noah preached years building the ark in the antediluvian world and It was told to him for justice, this is what today should be preached, the message of departure from the cities under God's parameters for His people, this message is not limited to the hammer and the nail. They speak louder than the decadent words of this play they were the ones who feared and honored their Creator. Noah and his family were among the few who were righteous. HR 64.1

Man's wickedness was so great, and increased to such an extreme, that God regretted having created him on earth, for he saw that his wickedness was great, and

that every design of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. HR 64.2

More than a hundred years before the flood the Lord sent an angel to faithful Noah to let him know that he would have no more mercy on members of the corrupt race. But he didn't want them to ignore his purpose. He would instruct Noah and transform him into a faithful preacher to warn the world about the coming destruction, so that the inhabitants of the earth would have no excuse. The patriarch was to preach to the people, and also build an ark according to God's directions for the salvation of himself and his family. Not only should he preach, but his example in building the ark was to convince everyone that he believed what he preached. HR 64.3

Noah and his family were not alone in fearing and obeying God. But the patriarch was the most pious and holy of all men on earth, and he was preserved by God to carry out his will by building the ark and warning the world of its coming doom. Methuselah, Noah's grandfather, lived until the same year when the flood occurred; and there were others who believed in the preaching of Noah and helped him in the construction of the ark, who died before its waters fell on the earth. He condemned the world for his preaching and his example in building the ark. HR 65.1

God gave all who wanted the opportunity to repent and turn to him. But they did not believe Noah's preaching. They mocked his warnings and ridiculed the construction of that immense ship on dry land. The patriarch's efforts to reform his fellow men

were unsuccessful. For over a hundred years he persevered in his attempts to lead men to repentance and to God. Each blow that was made on the ark was equivalent to a preaching. Noah led, preached, and worked, while people stared at him in amazement and considered him fanatic. HR Cap. 8 "The flood"

"Terrible afflictions weigh on those who preach the truth, but are not sanctified by it, and also on those who consent to receive and sustain the unsanctified to minister in word and doctrine" (Testimonials, Volume I, 260)

The Lord has ordained that the spread of light and truth on earth depend on the voluntary efforts and offerings of those who have partaken of the heavenly gifts. Comparatively few are called to travel as ministers or missionaries, but multitudes are to cooperate with their resources in spreading the truth. Testimonies volume 5, 139.1 electronic.

'I have been allowed to know that anyone who supports with their stewardship those who distort the words of the Eternal with flattering words or soften the reprimands of God for His people or simply remain behind margin of what God has stipulated so as not to lose followers and even those who, hearing the word of God, prefer to refer sayings of men before the words of God, Those who sympathize with them by supporting their cause will be guilty of theft before the Eternal. Many hear this truth but

keep it silent without referring it because they fear being left without material support, but they do not know that this action is leading them to be left without God's protection, because whoever is ashamed of God's word, He will be ashamed of them. . "No one can serve two masters because he will despise one and love the other, or he will love one and despise the other ..." (Matthew 6: 24-34)

I have been told refer to this: "When a lamp is in the family home and it has a good wick and correct oil, when it is lit it does not fill the glass with smoke and its light is abundant for everyone in the house. They all take care of it and put it in a high place so that it can be given full light and everyone benefits. They all take care of her and make sure that her wick is always good and full of oil. This is the job of the good steward. "

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What to do when non-Christian music comes to mind and one tries to sing a hymn to counteract the bad but it is a struggle, how to overcome it?

Answer:

Disturbed by bad thoughts

There are many who are really disturbed because subaltern and degrading thoughts invade their minds and cannot easily drive them away. Satan has sent his evil angels to surround us, and although they cannot read

men's thoughts, they closely observe their words and actions. Satan takes advantage of weaknesses and character flaws that manifest themselves in this way, and projects his temptations toward the place of least ability to resist. He makes wicked suggestions and inspires worldly thoughts, knowing that in this way he can bring the soul into condemnation and bondage. To those who are selfish, worldly, greedy, proud, critical, or given to slander, to all who harbor errors and defects of character, Satan presents self-indulgence to them and leads the soul to the path that the Bible condemns, but which he makes appear alluring. 2MCP 300.3

For every temptation there is a way out. We are not left alone in the fight against self and our sinful nature to do so on the basis of our finite strength. Jesus is a powerful help, a support that never fails [...]. The mind must be restrained and not allowed to wander. We must train her to focus on the scriptures and on lofty and noble subjects. It would be necessary to memorize some portions of the Bible, even entire chapters, to repeat them when Satan appears with his temptations [...]. When Satan tries to lead the mind to think of earthly and sensual things, the most effective way to resist him is to say, "It is written." "The Review and Herald, April 8, 1884.

Mind, Character and Personality vol. 2 p. 300.3 and 301.1 electronic

Christ overcame it with fasting. When this usually happens in the mind, one must

search his heart and life well and confess all transgression, all sin done in the past, each song of the evil one heard in the past must be condemned and ask for forgiveness, pain, and cleansing. Also, when the mind is assaulted by the evil one, one can meditate on the Word of God, recite verses aloud, concentrate on remembering and reproducing Biblical promises or psalms. By making use of the mind and not leaving it without holy occupation, the doors are closed to the enemy and he will soon flee from us. Hard work is another means established by GOD to overcome the temptation and weakness of the flesh. Avoid spending time without work. Spend every minute of the day trying to do something useful, without avoiding the difficult or uncomfortable.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister M):

What do we believe about 2 John 7 regarding the nature of Jesus?

Answer:

We see what John tells us in the whole context of the chapter is that the deceivers did not believe that Jesus had come in the flesh, in the same way that the deceivers of today do not believe the instructions that God gives in His commandments, statutes and testimonies, for this reason they have no prophetic insight or insight. These deceivers are always going to be making what is clear to become doubtful, but the true people of God who receive mercy and Peace only use their time in truth according

to God and love according to God. That is why Juan in this letter prefers to go directly to the lady and her children to make clarifications with them directly because it is not wise to make clarifications with deceivers who do not live and practice the truth and love of God as Juan explains to us in the context. That is why Jesus always spoke in parables with the crowds and explained things as they were to those who loved the truth. Jesus came in the flesh but was the Son of God, Eternal and Almighty.

Christ took upon Himself human nature, March 1 (Exalt Jesus)

And that Word was made flesh, and dwelt among we (and we saw his glory, glory as of the only begotten of the Father), full of grace and truth. John 1:14. EX 68.1

As someone who knows his subject, John attributes all power to Christ and speaks of his greatness and majesty. It projects the precious rays of divine truth as if they were the light of the sun. It presents Christ as the only Mediator between God and humanity. EX 68.2

The doctrine of the incarnation of Christ is a mystery: "The mystery that had been hidden for centuries and ages." Colossians 1:26. It is the great and profound mystery of godliness. "That Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us." Christ took upon himself human nature, a nature inferior to his own that was heavenly. Nothing like this demonstrates the incomprehensible condescension of God. "God so loved the world that he gave his only begotten Son."

Juan treats this admirable subject with such simplicity that everyone can understand the ideas he presents and be enlightened. EX 68.3

Christ did not take human nature as a disguise; he really adopted her. He actually possessed a human nature. "Inasmuch as the children participated in flesh and blood, he also participated in the same." He was the son of Mary; He was a descendant of David, according to human genealogy. It was declared that he was a man, Jesus Christ-Man. Paul writes of Him: "For of so much greater glory than Moses is he esteemed worthy, how much greater honor is he who made it than the house." Hebrews 3: 3. EX 68.4

But although the Word of God refers to the humanity of Christ while he was on earth, it also speaks decisively about his pre-existence. The Word (Word) existed as a divine being, as the eternal Son of God himself, in union with his Father and being one with Him. From eternity he became the Mediator of the pact, the Person in whom all nations would be blessed. of the land, both Jew and Gentile, if only they would accept it. "The Word was with God, and the Word was God." From before men or angels were created, the Verb (Word) was with God, and was God ... EX 68. 5

From the beginning God and Christ knew about the apostasy of Satan and the fall of Adam that would occur as a result of the deceptive power of the apostate. The plan

of salvation was conceived in order to redeem the fallen race, and give it a new opportunity. Christ was destined as a Mediator of God's creation, established from time immemorial to be our substitute and our guarantee. Before the world was created it was decided that the divinity of Christ should be veiled with humanity. Christ said, "You have prepared a body for me." But he did not come in human form until the time was up. Then he came into our world, as a babe in Bethlehem. □□ The Review and Herald, April 5, 1906. EX 68.6

There are & # 34; Christians & # 34; who say that Jesus did not come with nature degraded by 4000 years of sin. This is false. Christ came with our nature, but combined with the power of the Holy Spirit that we receive when we are baptized. The life of Jesus is the life that we can have ourselves beginning with baptism. HE had no more power than us. HE is THE WAY, HE taught us how to overcome our condition, becoming & # 34; familiar & # 34; ours in order to save us and & # 34; buy us & # 34;, as required by the statute.

He needed to pray fervently not to sin, he needed to & # 34; grow in wisdom & # 34; studying the scriptures. He did not have the mind of God but of a man. HE had to believe by faith that He was the Messiah. He needed to fast, in order to cope with the temptations. He needed a mother to teach Him. He died and rose again with the same body. With that wounded body He

appeared before the Father. In this body he is doing the work of the high priest. IN FACT, THE ETERNAL SACRIFICE OF THE FATHER, IS THAT IT HAS ALLOWED JESUS TO TAKE HUMAN NATURE FOREVER.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Sister A):

What are the silent ministers?

Answer:

As God empowers me to speak to our people, I will continue to ask parents to leave the cities and find country homes where they can cultivate the land and learn the lessons of purity and simplicity from the book of nature. THE THINGS OF NATURE ARE THE SILENT MINISTERS OF THE LORD WHO HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO US TO TEACH US SPIRITUAL TRUTHS. They speak to us of the love of God and declare the wisdom of the great Master-artist. Lt47-1903.9 (Letter 47-1903.9)

The Christian Home

Chapter 21 Advantages of the country

With a plot and a comfortable house Whenever possible, it is the duty of the parents to establish their home in the country to benefit their children. HC 125.1

Fathers and mothers who own a piece of land and a comfortable home are kings and queens. HC 125.2

< br> Do not consider as a deprivation being called to leave the cities and move to towns in the countryside. Rich blessings await those who want to take advantage of

them. HC 125.3

Contribute to economic security Time and time after time the Lord has given instructions that our people are to move their families from the cities to the countryside, where they can grow their own provisions; because in the future the problem of buying and selling will become much worse. We must now begin to listen to the instructions that have been given to us over and over again: Get out of the cities into the rural districts, where houses are not close to each other, and where you will be free from enemy intervention. (More detailed advice on this can be read in Country Living.) HC 125.4

< br> Advice to those who live in cities It would be good if you put aside your worries and perplexities to seek retreat in the countryside, where the influence that corrupts the morals of the young is not so prevalent. It is true that in the field you would not be completely free from discomfort and anguish; but you would avoid many evils and would close the door to an avalanche of temptations that threatens to dominate the minds of your children. These need occupation and variety. The monotony of their home makes them restless and restless, and they have fallen into the habit of frequenting the vicious young people of the city, with whom they obtain a street education HC 125.5

Living in the countryside they would benefit; an active life outdoors would develop your health, both physical and

mental. They should have a garden to cultivate, where they could find fun and useful occupation. The care of plants and flowers tends to perfect taste and judgment, while becoming acquainted with God's useful and beautiful creations exerts an influence that refines and ennobles the mind by referring it to the Maker and Lord of all. HC 126.1

Rich blessings secured in the field The earth hides blessings in its depths for those who have the courage, the will, and the perseverance to gather their treasures Many farmers have not made a proportionate profit from their lands because they undertook this work as if it were a degrading occupation; they do not see that there is in him a blessing for themselves and for their families. HC 126.2

Mind-awakening and character-refining work By cultivating the land, the thoughtful worker will discover that treasures never dreamed of open up before him. No one can be successful in farm work if he does not pay attention to the laws involved. It is necessary to study the special needs of each variety of plants. Different varieties require different soil and cultivation, and the condition for success is obedience to the laws that govern each one. The attention required when transplanting, so that the finest roots are not moved or crowded together, the care of tender plants, pruning and watering; protection from frost at night and sun during the day, care to keep out weeds, disease and insect pests,

plant grooming, not only teach important lessons in character development, rather, work itself is a means of development. By developing care, patience, attention to detail, obedience to the law, you get an essential education. Constant contact with the mystery of life and the charm of nature, as well as the tenderness necessary to care for these beautiful objects of God's creation, tend to enliven the mind, and refine and elevate the character. HC 126.3

God will teach and instruct us He who taught Adam and Eve in Eden to care for the garden, will teach men today. There is wisdom available to him who handles the plow and sows the seed. The earth has its hidden treasures and the Lord would like thousands of those who crowd in the cities to work the soil, waiting for an opportunity to earn a trifle ... Those who take their families into the field will thereby set them away from temptations. Children whose parents love and fear God are in any way advantageously situated to learn from the great Teacher, origin and source of wisdom. They have a very favorable opportunity to obtain the necessary suitability for the kingdom of heaven. HC 127.1

God's plan for Israel Because of their disobedience to God, Adam and Eve had lost Eden, and because of their sin the entire earth was cursed. But if God's people followed his instruction, their land was to be restored to fertility and beauty. God Himself gave them instructions as to how to cultivate the soil, and they were to

cooperate with him in its restoration. So all the earth, under God's rule, it would become an object lesson in spiritual truth. Just as in obedience to God's natural laws, the earth was to produce its treasures, so in obedience to its moral laws people's hearts were to reflect the attributes of God's character. HC 127.2

Spiritual Lessons in Daily Life â God has surrounded us with the beautiful scenery of nature to attract and interest the mind. It is his purpose that we associate the glories of nature with his character. If we faithfully study the book of nature we will find that it is a fruitful source for the contemplation of the infinite love and power of God. HC 127.3

Christ has linked his teaching, not only with the Sabbath, but with the work week In the plowing and sowing, cultivating and reaping, teaches us to see an illustration of his work of grace in the heart. Thus, in every branch of useful work and in every association in life, he wants us to find a lesson in divine truth. Then our daily work will no longer absorb our attention or lead us to forget God; it will continually remind us of our Creator and Redeemer. The thought of God will run like a golden thread through all our worries at home and our work. For us the glory of his face will once again rest on the face of nature. We will be continually learning new lessons in heavenly truths, and growing in the image of their purity. HC 128.1

Identical laws govern nature and humanity â The great Teacher brought his hearers in contact with nature, so that they would hear the voice that speaks in all created things, and as their hearts became more sensitive and their minds more receptive, he helped them to interpret the spiritual teaching of the scenes that their eyes contemplated

In his lessons he had something to interest every mind, and impress every heart. In this way the daily task, instead of being a mere routine of work, devoid of high thoughts, was animated by constant memories of the spiritual and the invisible. HC 128.2

In the same way we should teach ourselves. Let the children learn to see in nature an expression of God's love and wisdom; bind the concept of him to the bird, the flower, and the tree; May all things visible become for them interpreters of the invisible and all the events of life, means of divine teaching. HC 128.3

As you thus learn to study lessons that teach all created things and all the circumstances of life, show yourself that the same laws that govern the things of nature and the events of life, they must rule us; that are promulgated for our good; and that only by obeying them can we find true happiness and success. HC 129.1

Practical Lessons in Agriculture â Of the almost innumerable lessons taught by the various processes of growth, some of the most precious are conveyed through the parable of the seed, given by the Savior. His

lessons are suitable for young and old HC 129.2

The germination of the seed represents the beginning of spiritual life, and plant development is a figure of character development When parents and teachers try to teach these lessons, they should do practical work. The children prepare the ground and sow the seed. While working the land in this way, the parent or teacher can compare it with the garden of the heart and the good or bad seed thrown in it, and explain that, just as it is necessary to prepare the garden to sow the natural seed, it is necessary to prepare the heart to sow the seed of truth No one settles on a piece of uncultivated land in the hope that it will immediately yield a harvest. A diligent, persevering work must be done in the preparation of the soil, the sowing of the seed and the cultivation of the crops. The same should be the procedure in spiritual sowing. HC 129.3

Bad Habits Are Like Weeds â If possible, the home should be located outside the city, where the children can have land to cultivate. Assign each of them a piece of land; And as they are taught to garden, to prepare the soil for seed, and the importance of keeping it free of weeds, also teach them how important it is to keep life free from unsightly and harmful practices. Teach them to master bad habits as they uproot weeds in their gardens. It will take time to teach these lessons, but they will pay off great. HC 129.4

Let Our Homes Reflect What We Believe â

Parents have an obligation to God to make their surroundings something that corresponds to the truth they profess to believe. You can give correct lessons to your children, and they will learn to connect the earthly home with the heavenly one. As far as possible, the family should here be a model of the heavenly. Then the temptations to partake of that which is low and creeping will lose much of their force. Children must be taught that they are here only as those who are tested, and they must be educated to inhabit the mansions that Christ is preparing for those who love him and keep his commandments. Such is the highest duty that parents have to fulfill. HC 130.1

Parents: Establish Homes in the Country â

As God gives me the strength to speak to our people, I will continue to invite parents to leave the cities and make their homes in the country, where they can cultivate the soil and learn from the book of nature the lessons of purity and simplicity. The things of nature are the silent ministers of God, who he gave us to teach us spiritual truths. They speak to us of the love of God and declare the wisdom of the Master Artist. HC 130.2

I like beautiful flowers. They are memories of Eden, directing our attention to the blessed homeland into which we will soon enter if we are faithful. The Lord directs my thoughts to the properties of flowers and trees to communicate health. I like beautiful

flowers. They are memories of Eden, directing our attention to the blessed homeland into which we will soon enter if we are faithful. The Lord directs my thoughts to the properties of flowers and trees to communicate health.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

What can I do to avoid having more children: contraception, sterilization?

Answer:

The methods given by the conventional system are entertained in the laboratories of the enemy of the souls and whoever uses them will suffer the consequences in his body: hormonal uncontrols, excessive bleeding of an anemic nature, degeneration of physical vitality, in short, irreparable damage to the organism. that the Eternal gave us to be his steward.

The natural method that does not harm the temple of the HOLY SPIRIT is the calendar method. This method recommends abstinence on certain days of each month.

(Since the rules or statutes of the Pentateuch require that a woman be physically separated from her husband for at least 12 days a month (this includes the days of the rule, on Saturdays, New moons and the festivities of the Eternal in addition to the days that both the man or the woman choose in common agreement to retire with our Eternal God) the couple experiences a virtual honeymoon every

month. Unlike many couples, whose sex life becomes boring and exhausting after several years, a marriage that meets the standards of the Pentateuch experiences a continual renewal in its sex life. Many couples who belatedly started to adhere to these standards reported that their relationship had acquired a new enthusiasm and taste. During pregnancy, when the separation cycle is interrupted, many couples eagerly anticipate a return to periods of separation and the monthly honeymoon.)

Sister EW's time stated the following, how much still more in these times. < br> Events of the last days.

I was shown the group present at the Conference. Said the angel: "Some will be food for the worms, some will suffer the seven last plagues, some will be alive and remain on the earth to be translated at the coming of Jesus." - Testimonies for the Church 1: 131-132 (1856) . EUD 34.5

Since time is short, we should work diligently and with double energy. Our children may never enter college. " Testimonies for the Church 3: 159 (1872). EUD 35.1

It is not really wise to have children now. The time is short, the dangers of the last days are upon us, and the little children will be mostly taken away before this. " Letter 48, 1876. EUD 35.2

In this age of the world, When the scenes



of earthly history are soon to close, and we are about to enter a time of trouble such as never was, the fewer the marriages, the better for all, both men and women. ââ Testimonial Jewels 2: 124 (1885). EUD 35.3

The hour will come, it is not very far off, and some of us who now believe will be alive on earth and we will see the fulfillment of the prediction, and we will hear the voice of the archangel and the trumpet of God that echoes from the mountain, the plain, and the sea to the most distant parts of the earth. ââ The Review and Herald, July 31, 1888. EUD 35.4

If the person really is Seeking the kingdom of heaven these days will make it very easy for you to have dominion over your flesh.

a) Natural family planning

The natural contraceptive method involves monitoring the menstrual cycle and avoiding sexual intercourse when you are in the fertile phase of the menstrual cycle.

A woman's fertile period lasts between 6 and 9 days per month and coincides with ovulation, which is the release of the egg.

Natural family planning involves several methods. Many people use the following signals to tell if they are ovulating or fertile:

- ââ measure basal body temperature
- ââ note the amount of cervical mucus
- ââ record start and end times of the details of the cycle for several months

Each person's fertile phase is different, so

you must pay attention to the signals of your body.

b) Total abstention, in mutual consent.

Even animals in times of drought do not have children because they know that they will die of hunger.

ââI have been allowed to know that that man and woman who is in search of eternal things, their carnality will become a plane lower every day, because the Eternal prepares us for translation.

Extremely difficult times are coming upon us where all those who really want to be faithful to God and have small children must be willing like Abraham when God tested him by asking for his son as a sacrifice. I have been shown several scenes where many parents bend their knees to mooch for their children, that is why El Eterno exclaimed: 'there are the calves and those who are raising in those days " Even animals in times of drought do not have children because they know that they will die of hunger.

ââIt has been let me know that that man and woman who is in search of eternal things, their carnality will pass to a lower plane every day but, because the Eternal prepares us for the translation.

Extremely difficult times are coming upon us where all those who really want to be faithful to God and have small children must be willing like Abraham when God tested him by asking for his son as a sacrifice. I have been shown several scenes where many parents bend their knees to mooch for their children, that is why El Eterno

exclaimed: 'there are the calves and those who are raising in those days " Even animals in times of drought do not have children because they know that they will die of hunger.

â□□It has been let me know that that man and woman who is in search of eternal things, their carnality will pass to a lower plane every day but, because the Eternal prepares us for the translation.

Extremely difficult times are coming upon us where all those who really want to be faithful to God and have small children must be willing like Abraham when God tested him by asking for his son as a sacrifice. I have been shown several scenes where many parents bend their knees to mooch for their children, that is why El Eterno exclaimed: 'there are the calves and those who are raising in those days " â□□I have been allowed to know that that man and woman who is in search of eternal things, their carnality will pass to a lower plane every day, since the Eternal prepares us for translation.

Extremely difficult times are coming upon us where all those who really want to be faithful to God and have small children must be willing like Abraham when God tested him by asking for his son as a sacrifice. I have been shown several scenes where many parents bend their knees to mooch for their children, that is why El Eterno exclaimed: 'there are those who are giving birth and those who are raising in those days " â□□I have been allowed to know that that man and woman who is in search of eternal things, their carnality will pass to a

lower plane every day, since the Eternal prepares us for translation.

Extremely difficult times are coming upon us where all those who really want to be faithful to God and have small children must be willing like Abraham when God tested him by asking for his son as a sacrifice. I have been shown several scenes where many parents bend their knees to mooch for their children, that is why El Eterno exclaimed: 'there are those who are giving birth and those who are raising in those days " Extremely difficult times are already upon us where all those who really want to be faithful to God and have small children must be willing like Abraham when God tested him by asking for his son as a sacrifice. I have been shown several scenes where many parents bend their knees to mooch for their children, that is why El Eterno exclaimed: 'there are the calves and those who are raising in those days " Extremely difficult times are already upon us where all those who really want to be faithful to God and have small children must be willing like Abraham when God tested him by asking for his son as a sacrifice. I have been shown several scenes where many parents bend their knees to mooch for their children, that is why El Eterno exclaimed: 'there are those who are giving birth and those who are raising in those days "

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Is the schedule that the Eternal commanded

in Easter 2021 and Pentecost is indefinite or only for those days?

Answer:

â□□This instruction from the Eternal for this feast was a test for the one who claims to be His people regarding implicit obedience to Him. This was only at this time and not after this, unless the Almighty dictates it again. While this happens again because it will be so, I have been let to know, we must instruct ourselves in the hours of the vigils according to the word of God so that when communication as a people no longer exists by these means worldwide we can in unison by parts of the planet according to the variation of schedule will be in consecration before the Eternal. Information has been passed through the groups regarding this for the benefit of all in previous times that our brother Doru has prepared regarding this.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Anonymous):

Can God send some of His children to get vaccinated to do some special work? What can be done with those vaccinated out of ignorance and / or stubbornness and then repent?

Answer:

The Bible tells us that when we will take something from death, not by our will, we will be protected, just as Paul received the deadly poison and that had no effect. We can trust that God will protect us in the same way, the faithful.

The invisible church that will still be in the world until the loud cry, is likely to receive the vaccine, at least some, but GOD has the power to protect How it has the power to heal and we know that miracles of healing will be performed at the loud cry.

But going to get the vaccine without GOD allowing it, is presumption and such a person will not receive Divine protection.

 2 Chronicles 16:12

â□□I have been allowed to know that everything that threatens our human nature according to the Eternal has granted it to us has refused to be part of the people of God. Using a receiver turning the living machinery into an object of manipulation at the human whim from the outside is evil planning that the connoisseurs will not give in to this by their own choice.

This has been a test of faith for many who like the people of Israel In the desert they did not pass and died on the way, they could have entered the promised land. The presumption has exceeded limits between the people who claim to have known their God and believing men have cursed their lives by entering into divine displeasure. The fear and intimidation in this simple test of what awaits us has made many bow their knees before Baal and heaven has taken review of this. We do not own our lives even though we think we are, The only thing that we own is free will because the Eternal has arranged it that way and we will be judged on how we use it. I have been instructed to say that the one who ignored or did not inquire into the true current situation and only acted out of fear, pressure or impulse

has entered the divine displeasure and only this case is of the individual with God, and the Eternal will dictate His sentence "

Chapter 8 ∅ The National Apostasy

From Jeroboam's death to the time Elijah appeared before Ahab, the people of Israel suffered a constant spiritual decline. Ruled over the nation by men who did not fear Jehovah and who encouraged strange forms of worship, most of these people were quickly forgetting their duty to serve the living God, and adopted many of the idolatrous practices. PR 80.1

Nadab, son of Jeroboam, he held the throne of Israel for only a few months. His evil career was suddenly cut short by a conspiracy led by Baasa, one of his generals, to achieve dominance. They killed Nadab, with all the relatives that could have succeeded him, ∅ according to the word of Jehovah that he spoke through his servant Ahijah the Silonite; for the sins of Jeroboam which he had committed, and by which he caused Israel to sin. " 1 Kings 15:29, 30. PR 80.2

Thus the house of Jeroboam perished. The idolatrous cult introduced by him attracted the retributive judgments of Heaven upon the guilty offenders; and yet the rulers who followed: Baasha, Ela, Zimri, and Omri, for a period of nearly forty years, continued in the same fatal misconduct. PR 80.3

During most of this time of apostasy in Israel, Asa ruled in the kingdom of Judah. For many years ∅ Asa did what was good and right in the eyes of Jehovah his God.

Because he took away the altars of other people's worship, and the high places; he broke the images, and cut down the forests; And he commanded Judah to seek the Lord God of their fathers, and to do the law and his commandments. He also removed from all the cities of Judah the high places and the images, and the kingdom stood still before him. " 2 Chronicles 14: 2-5. PR 80.4

Asa's faith was greatly tested when ∅ Ethiopian Zera with an army of a thousand thousands, and three hundred chariots∅ (2 Chronicles 14: 9) invaded his kingdom. In that crisis, Asa did not trust the "strong cities" he had built in Judah, with walls endowed with "towers, gates, and bars," nor did he trust "skilled men." Vers. 6-8. The king trusted in Jehovah of armies, in whose name Israel had obtained marvelous deliverances in times past. As he arranged his forces in battle order, he requested of God's help. PR 81.1

The opposing armies were face to face. It was a testing time for those who served the Lord. Had they confessed all sin? Did the men of Judah have full confidence that the power of God could deliver them? This is what the caudillos thought. From every human point of view, the great army of Egypt was to destroy everything that opposed it. But in time of peace, Asa had not devoted himself to fun and pleasure, but had prepared for any emergency. He had an army trained for conflict. He had endeavored to induce his people to make peace with God, and when the time came, her faith in the One she trusted did not waver, even though she had fewer soldiers

than the enemy. PR 81.2

Having sought the Lord in the days of prosperity, the king could trust him in the day of adversity. His requests showed that he was not unaware of the amazing power of God. He said in his prayer: "Jehovah, you have no more with the great one than with the one who has no strength, to give help. Help us, O Jehovah our God, for we rely on you, and in your name we come against this army. O Jehovah, you are our God: let not man prevail against you. " Vers. 11. PR 81.3

Asa's is a prayer that every Christian believer can raise. We are engaged in a war, not against flesh and blood, but against principalities and powers, and against spiritual malice on high. In the conflict of life we must confront the bad actors who have been deployed against justice. Our hope is not focused on man, but on the living God. With the full assurance of faith, we can count on him to unite his omnipotence with the efforts of human instruments, to the glory of his name. Clad in the armor of his justice, we can obtain victory against every enemy. PR 81.4

King Asa's faith was markedly rewarded. "And Jehovah discomfited the Ethiopians before Asa and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled. And Asa, and the people that were with him, followed them to Gerar: and the Ethiopians fell until there was no breath left in them; for they were destroyed before the Lord and his army. " Vers. 12, 13. PR 82.1

While the victorious armies of Judah and Benjamin returned to Jerusalem, "The spirit of God was on Azariah the son of Obed; and

he went out to meet Asa, and said to him: Hear me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin: Jehovah is with you, if you go with him: and if you seek him, he will be found by you; but if you leave him, he will also leave you. " But be strong, and do not let your hands fail; what salary is there for your work. " 2 Chronicles 15: 1, 2, 7. PR 82.2

Highly encouraged by these words, Asa wasted no time in initiating a second reformation in Judah. "He removed the abominations from all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and from the cities that he had taken on mount Ephraim; and he repaired the altar of the Lord that was in front of the porch of the Lord. PR 82.3

"Then he brought together all Judah and Benjamin, and with them the foreigners of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and Simeon: for many of Israel had crossed over to him, seeing that Jehovah his God was with him. So they gathered in Jerusalem in the third month of the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa. And that same day they sacrificed to Jehovah, of the spoil that they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep. And they entered into a concert that they would seek Jehovah the God of their fathers, with all their heart and with all their soul ... And it was found by them; and the Lord gave them rest from all sides. " Vers. 8-12, 15. PR 82.4

The long annals of faithful service rendered by Asa were stained by some mistakes made at times when he did not put all his trust in God. When the king of Israel once invaded the kingdom of Judah and seized Rama, a fortified city just five miles from

Jerusalem, Asa sought his release through an alliance with Ben-hadad, king of Syria. This lack of trust in God only in a moment of need was severely rebuked by the prophet Hanani, who presented himself before Asa with this message: PR 83.1

â€œBecause you have relied on the king of Syria, and you relied on the Lord your God, therefore the army of the king of Syria has escaped from your hands. The Ethiopians and Libyans, weren't they a very large army, with chariots and very many people on horseback? Yet because you relied on Jehovah, he delivered them into your hands. For the eyes of the Lord go to all the earth, to prove those who have a perfect heart toward him. Madly you have done in this; because from now on there will be war against you. " 2 Chronicles 16: 7-9. PR 83.2

Instead of humbling himself before God for having made this mistake, â€œAsa angry at the seer, threw him into the jail house, because he was extremely moved by it. And Asa oppressed some of the people at that time. " Vers. 10. PR 83.3

"In the thirty-ninth year of his reign Asa fell ill from the feet up, and in his illness he did not seek Jehovah, but physicians." Vers. 12. The king died in the forty-first year of his reign and was succeeded by Jehoshaphat, his son. PR 83.4

Some will say: â€œHow can we do this? There is the possibility that the unprincipled and scheming will take advantage of us. " Remember that a disciple must do the will of his teacher. We must not reason about the results; because then we would always

be busy and uncertain. We must take our position fully acknowledging the power and authority of God's Word, whether it agrees with our preconceived opinions or not. We have a perfect guide book. The Lord has spoken to us; and whatever the consequences, we must receive his Word and practice it in daily life; otherwise, we will be choosing our own version of duty and doing the exact opposite of what our heavenly Father has planned for us to do.

We do not belong to ourselves to do what we please. We are called to be representatives of Christ. We were bought by price. As God's chosen sons and daughters, we are to be obedient children, acting in accordance with the principles of his character as revealed through his Son. . MM 337.3-MM 338.1

< br> Selected Messages Volume 2, Chapter 3

Human beings have carried various diseases due to their bad habits. They have not bothered to learn to live healthily, and their transgression of the laws that govern the body has produced a deplorable state of affairs. Men and women have seldom attributed their suffering to the true cause: their own wrong behavior. They have been intemperate in food and have turned the appetite into a god. In all their habits they have manifested carelessness with regard to health and life; and when they have become ill, as a result, they have blamed God, when it is their own wrong behavior that has produced the inevitable result. When they are in distress, they send for the doctor and

entrust their bodies to his hands, hoping that he will heal them. This one gives them drugs drugs whose nature they do not know, and in their blind trust they take whatever the doctor gives them. In this way they are often administered powerful poisons that curtail nature's beneficial efforts to remedy the abuse to which the organism has been subjected, and as a result the patient loses his life. 2MS 506.1

The mother who feels slightly unwell, and who might recover by abstaining from food and resting from work for a short period, instead sends for the doctor. And he, who should be prepared to impart a few simple tips, to set restrictions on the regimen, and to put her on the right track, is either too ignorant to do so or too eager to collect his fees. 2MS 506.2

He makes the case seem dire and administers his poisons, which he himself would not venture to take if he were ill. As the patient worsens, poisonous drugs are administered in greater abundance, until nature is defeated in her efforts, she stops fighting, and the mother dies. His death has been due to the excess of drugs received. His body was poisoned beyond all possibility of recovery. She was killed. Neighbors and relatives marvel at the incomprehensible designs of Providence, which takes a mother when precisely she is most useful, at a time when her children need her care so badly. They do an injustice to our good and wise heavenly Father when they throw the weight of this human pain on him. Heaven wanted that mother to live, and her untimely death dishonored God.

The mother's bad habits and her neglect of the laws that governed her being were what made her sick. And the fashionable remedies of the doctor, introduced in the organism, put an end to their existence and left a helpless, overwhelmed and motherless family. 2MS 506.3

Drugs prescribed by the doctor do not always produce this result. The sick who take these poisonous drugs seem to regain health. Some have enough life force that nature can draw upon to expel the poison from the body so that the patient can recover after a period of rest. But the ingested drugs should not be credited, because their only effect was to hinder the efforts of nature. All credit must be given to the restorative power of nature. 2MS 507.1

Although the patient recovers, the mighty effort made by nature to overcome the effect of the poison damaged the constitution and shortened the life of the patient. There are many who do not die due to the influence of drugs, but there are many who are turned into useless ruins, into beings who suffer without hope, melancholy and miserable, who are a burden to themselves and to society. 2MS 507.2

If those who take those drugs were the only ones who suffered, then the evil would not be so great. But parents not only sin against themselves by taking poisonous drugs, they also sin against their children. His stale blood, the poison distributed throughout the organism, the broken constitution and various diseases, as a result of poisonous drugs, are transmitted to his descendants, and they receive them as a wretched

inheritance; all this constitutes another great cause of the degeneration of humanity. 2MS 507.3

Doctors, by administering their poisonous drugs, have done much to undermine the physical, mental and moral worth of mankind. Wherever you go you will find deformity, disease, and imbecility; and these evils, in very many cases, can be directly attributed to the poisonous drugs administered by the hand of the doctor to cure some disease. The so-called remedy has subjected the patient to grave suffering, and has thereby been worse than the disease against which the drug was taken. Everyone with a common mental capacity must understand what the needs of their body are. The philosophy of health should constitute an important subject of study for our children. It is essential that the human organism be understood, because then intelligent men and women can be their own doctors. If men and women reasoned from cause to effect and paid attention to the light that shines on them, they would follow a behavior that would ensure their health, and the mortality would be much lower. But they are very willing to remain in inexcusable ignorance and to entrust their bodies to doctors instead of taking responsibility themselves. 2MS 507.4

I was presented with several illustrations on this important topic. The first consisted of a family made up of a father and a daughter. The daughter was ill, and the father in his great concern called a doctor. As he led the doctor to the sick room, the father expressed great anxiety. The doctor

examined the sick woman and spoke very little. They both left the patient's room. The father informed the doctor that he had had to bury his wife, a son and a daughter, and that this daughter was the only thing left of the family. He anxiously asked the doctor if his daughter's case was hopeless. 2MS 508.1

The doctor made inquiries about the nature and duration of the illness from which the other members of the family had died. The father complainingly referred to the painful events related to the illness of his loved ones. "My son first had a fever. Call a doctor. He claimed that he could administer medications that would soon suppress the fever. He gave him powerful medicine, but he was unhappy with its effects. The fever subsided, but my son was in a very serious state. The same medicine was given again without it producing any improvement. The doctor then turned to even more powerful medications, but my son got no relief. Although the fever disappeared, he did not recover. He rapidly deteriorated and died. 2MS 508.2

"The death of my son, so sudden and unexpected, deeply distressed all of us but especially his mother. Her care and the anxiety experienced during the son's illness, and the grief caused by his sudden death, were too much for her nervous system, so my wife soon fell ill. I was dissatisfied with that doctor's procedure. I lost confidence in his ability and didn't call him a second time. I called someone else to attend to my sick wife. This second physician gave him a generous dose of opium; He claimed that it

would ease his pain, calm his nerves, and give him much-needed rest. The opium plunged her into a stupor. She fell asleep and nothing could wake her from that deadly stupor. His pulse and heart sometimes beat violently and then grew weaker and weaker until he stopped breathing. This is how he died without even looking at his family. This second death seemed like more than we could bear. We were all deeply grieved, but I was so distraught that I could not be comforted. 2MS 508.3

â□□Then my daughter got sick. Grief, anxiety, and wakefulness had sapped her endurance so that her strength faded, and she fell ill. I had lost confidence in those two doctors. They recommended me to another doctor who had been successful in treating the sick. And even though I lived far away, I decided to get his services. 2MS 509.1

â□□This third doctor said he understood my daughter's case. She stated that she was very weak, that her nervous system was disturbed, and that she had a fever that could be controlled, but that it took time to restore her from her weak state. He stated that he had perfect confidence in his ability to restore it. He administered a powerful fever-fighting medicine. But when the fever disappeared, the case took on alarming characteristics and became more complicated. When the symptoms changed, he gave her other medications that he deemed more appropriate. While under the influence of the new medications he seemed to revive for a time, which flattered our hope in his recovery; but this made our

disappointment more bitter when his condition worsened. 2MS 509.2

â□□The doctor's last resort was calomel. For a time he seemed to be between life and death. He fell into a convulsive state. When his spasms ceased, we realized the painful fact that his mental faculties had been weakened. He began to improve slowly, although he continued to suffer greatly. His limbs were crippled by the powerful effect of the poison he had ingested. She lived a few years as a poor invalid sick woman, and finally died in the midst of great suffering â□□.

2MS 509.3

When the father finished his sad story, She looked imploringly at the doctor and begged him to save her last daughter. The doctor's face revealed sadness and anxiety, but he did not prescribe anything. He got up to leave and said he would return the next day. 2MS 510.1

I was presented with another scene next. I saw myself in the room of a woman in her thirties. A doctor stood by her, and said that her nervous system was disturbed, that her blood was impure and circulated lazily, and that her stomach was cold and inactive. He said that he would administer active remedies that would soon improve his condition. He gave him a powder from a jar on which was written "Nux vomica." I watched to see what effect this would have on the patient. Apparently he acted favorably. His condition seemed to improve. She brightened up and even seemed happy and active. 2MS 510.2

Then another case was brought to my attention. I was taken to a bedroom of one

with a high fever. A doctor was next to his bed and had a portion of medicine taken from a bottle on which was written "Calomelanos." He administered this chemical poison, and apparently a change occurred, but it was not favorable. 2MS 510.3

One more case was presented to me. It was about a woman who seemed to be in a lot of pain. A doctor was at the patient's bedside and was administering a medication that he had taken from a bottle on which was written "Opium." At first it seemed that this drug affected his mind. The woman spoke strangely, but finally calmed down and fell asleep. 2MS 510.4

My attention was then drawn to the first case, that of the father who had lost his wife and two children. The doctor was in the sick room, with the afflicted daughter. The physician came out of the bedroom again without prescribing any medication. The father, when he found himself alone with the doctor, seemed deeply moved, and asked impatiently: do not intend to do anything? Will you let my only daughter die? " The doctor said: 2MS 510.5

"I have heard the sad story of the death of your beloved wife and two children, and you yourself have told me that all three died while they were under the care of the doctors, while they were they were under the action of prescribed drugs and administered by their hands. The remedies did not save their loved ones, and I declare as a physician that none of them should have died. They could have been restored if they had not been abused with drugs that

weakened nature and finally annihilated it. " Then he firmly told the agitated father: "I cannot administer medicine to your daughter. I will only try to help nature in its efforts to remove all obstructions, and then I will let nature recover the exhausted energies of the organism. He then gave the father a few instructions and instructed him to strictly follow them. 2MS 510.6

"Keep the patient free from all excitement and all depressing influences. The people who attend should be joyful and show hope. His diet should be simple and he should be given plenty of water to drink. You have to bathe it frequently in pure water and then you have to rub it. Let light and air flow into your room abundantly. She should enjoy a quiet rest, without being disturbed by anyone " 2SM 511.1

The father slowly read the prescription, and was amazed at the simple instructions it contained. He seemed to doubt that such simple devices could do any good. The physician said: 2MS 511.2

"You. you have been confident enough in my ability to place your daughter's life in my hands. Don't withdraw your confidence. I will visit your daughter daily, and instruct her on how to treat her. Confidently follow my instructions, because I hope to present her to you within a few weeks in a much more favorable state of health, if she is not completely restored. " 2MS 511.3

The father seemed sad and in doubt, but accepted the doctor's decision. He feared that his daughter would die if she did not receive medicine. 2MS 511.4

The second case was presented to me

again. The patient seemed to improve under the influence of the vomit nut. She was sitting up, wrapped up in a shawl, complaining of being cold. The air in the room was unclean. He was warmed up and had lost his vitality. Almost all the openings through which fresh air could enter had been covered, to protect the patient from a painful sensation of cold that she experienced in the back of the neck and along the spine. When the door was left open, she seemed nervous and distressed, begging to be closed because she felt cold. He couldn't bear the slightest draft of air from the door or the windows. A person who possessed knowledge was next to her looking at her compassionately. He said to those present: 2MS 511.5

“This is the second result of the vomit nut. It acts especially on the nerves, and affects the entire nervous system. For a time the action on the nerves will intensify. But as the strength of this drug diminishes, cold and prostration will ensue. To the same extent that it excites and encourages, it subsequently exerts a depressing and numbing effect.” 2MS 512.1

The third case was presented to me again. It was the young man to whom calomel had been administered. He suffered greatly. Her lips were dark and swollen, and her gums were swollen. His tongue was thick and swollen, and saliva ran from his mouth in large quantities. The same knowledgeable person looked at him sadly and said: 2MS 512.2

“This is the influence of mercury-based preparations. This young man still has

enough nervous energy to begin to fight against this poisonous drug, to try to expel it from his body. Many do not have enough vital forces to take action; nature is defeated and stops fighting, and the victim dies.” 2MS 512.3

I was presented with the fourth case: that of the woman who had been administered opium. She woke up from her sleep very depressed. His mind was disturbed. He was impatient and irritable, and he blamed his best friends, because he believed that they were doing nothing to alleviate his suffering. She was frantic and crazy like a maniac. The same person referred to above, He looked at her sadly and said to those present: 2MS 512.4

“This is the second result of the ingestion of opium.” They called his doctor. He administered a larger dose of opium, which quenched her delusions, but made her very talkative and cheerful. She was at peace with everyone around her, and she was very fond of her friends and relatives. She soon became sleepy and fell into a stuporous state. The person mentioned above solemnly said: 2MS 512.5

“The state of his health is no better now than when he was in his frenzy. It's definitely gotten worse. This poisonous drug, opium, momentarily relieves pain, but does not suppress its cause. It just puts the brain in a state of stupor and makes it unable to receive the impressions from the nerves. While the brain is in this insensitive condition, the ear, taste and sight are affected. When the influence of opium ceases and the brain recovers from its state

of paralysis, the nerves, whose communication with the brain had been interrupted, transmit in a more intense way than ever the pains of the organism due to the bad treatment that the organism has experienced to the receive the poison. Any additional drugs given to the patient, be it opium or some other poison, will complicate the case and make it more difficult for the patient to recover. The narcotic drugs that are administered, no matter what they are, disturb the nervous system. An evil that was simple at the beginning, of such a nature that nature could have remedied if it had been left alone, has become ten times more serious because of the poisonous drugs that have been introduced into the body, which constitutes a destructive disease in itself; and with all this the remaining vital forces have been forced to an extraordinary action to fight against the intruding drug and defeat it â€œ. 2MS 512.6

I was again taken to the room of the first case, that of the father and his daughter. The daughter was sitting next to her father, joyful and happy, with the glow of health on her face. The father gazed at her with happy satisfaction, and his face revealed the gratitude of his heart that his daughter had been returned to him. The doctor entered, and after briefly talking with the father and daughter, got up to leave. He addressed the father in the following terms: 2MS 513.1

â€œI return your daughter in full health. I did not administer medications that could have broken his constitution. The drugs would not have been able to restore him to health.

Medicines upset the delicate machinery of nature, break the constitution, and kill; but they never heal. Only nature has the power to restore. Only she can reconstitute her exhausted energies and repair the damages she has received due to disregard for the laws that govern her â€œ. 2MS 513.2

He then asked the father if he was satisfied with this method of treatment. The happy father expressed his sincere gratitude and complete satisfaction, saying: 2SM 513.3

â€œI have learned a lesson that I will not forget. It was painful, but its value is priceless. Now I am convinced that my wife and children should not have died. Their lives were sacrificed, while they were in the hands of the doctors, because of their poisonous drugs â€œ. 2MS 513.4

Then I saw the second case, that of the patient who had been administered vomit nut. She was being held by two assistants as they led her from her chair to the bed. He had almost lost the use of the limbs. The spinal nerves were partially paralyzed, and the legs had lost the ability to support a person's weight. He coughed heavily and breathed heavily. They put her to bed, and she soon lost her ability to hear and see; he remained in this condition for a time and then died. The person mentioned above looked sadly at the inanimate body, and said to those present: 2MS 513.5

â€œBe witnesses to the slow but sure action of the vomica nut on the human organism. When it was administered, nervous energy was excited to extraordinary action in order to cope with this poisonous drug. This additional excitement was followed by a

state of prostration, and the end result has been paralysis of the nerves. This drug does not exert the same result on everyone. Some people with strong constitutions are able to bounce back from the abuses that their bodies may put through. On the other hand, other people who are not so resistant, who have weakened constitutions, have never recovered after having received a single dose, and may even die solely from the effect exerted by a single portion of this poison. Its effects always tend to death. The condition of the organism when it receives these poisons is what determines whether the patient will live or not. The vomit nut can cripple and paralyze, and destroy health forever, but it never cures. " 2MS 514.1

The third case was presented to me again, that of the young man who had been administered calomel. He suffered pitifully. His legs were crippled and he was badly deformed. He said that his sufferings were unbearable and that life was a great burden for him. The person I have repeatedly mentioned looked at him with sadness and compassion, and said: 2MS 514.2

â□□This is the effect of the calomel. They torment the organism as long as a single particle remains in it. They remain active, without losing their properties, during their long stay in the body. They swell the joints and often corrupt the bones. Its action is frequently manifested in the form of tumors, ulcers and cancers, years after being introduced into the body â□□. 2MS 514.3

The fourth case was presented to me again: that of the woman who had been administered opium. His face was sallow,

and his eyes were restless and glassy. Her hands were shaking as if they were paralyzed, and she seemed to be very excited because she thought that everyone present had colluded against her. His mind was completely ruined and he was pitifully delirious. The doctor was called and he apparently was not moved by the terrible picture. He administered a stronger dose of opium to the sick woman, and declared that that would fix everything. Her delirium didn't stop until she was completely intoxicated. Then he fell into a stupor akin to death. The mentioned person looked at her and said sadly: 2SM 514.4

â□□His days are numbered. The efforts made by nature have been so often overcome by this poison that the vital forces are exhausted by having repeatedly induced a forced action to rid the organism of this poisonous drug. The efforts of nature are about to cease, and then the life of suffering of the sick will end â□□. 2MS 515.1

Drug ingestion has resulted in more deaths than all other causes combined. If there were one doctor in the country instead of thousands of them, a great number of premature deaths would be avoided. A multitude of doctors and drugs have cursed the world's inhabitants, bringing thousands and tens of thousands prematurely to the grave. 2MS 515.2

Eating too often and in large quantities recharges the digestive organs and makes the organism feverish. The blood becomes impure and then various diseases occur. The doctor is sent for, who prescribes some drug that provides momentary relief, but

does not cure the disease. It may change the shape of the affliction, but the true evil increases tenfold in intensity. Nature was doing her best to rid the body of a quantity of impurities that had accumulated, and if she had left it to herself, and had been helped with the simple blessings provided by heaven, such as the air pure and clean water, a quick and safe healing would have occurred. 2MS 515.3

People with the disease can do for themselves what others cannot. They should begin by easing the nature of the burden they have placed on you. They should remove the cause. They should fast for a short time and give the stomach a chance to rest. They should reduce the feverish state of the organism by careful and well-done application of water. These efforts will help nature in its fight to rid the body of impurities. But generally people in pain become impatient. They are not willing to be selfless and suffer a little from hunger. Nor are they willing to wait for the slow process of nature that takes place to reconstitute the recharged energies of the body. But they are determined to get immediate relief, so they take powerful drugs prescribed by doctors. Nature was doing her job well, and she would have succeeded, but while she was doing her job a substance of a poisonous nature got into her. That mistake! Now nature that has been abused has to fight two evils instead of one. She abandons the task in which she was engaged and resolutely sets out to expel the intruder who has just entered the body. Nature feels this double burden on its

resources, and it weakens. 2MS 515.4

Drugs never cure disease. Only its shape and location change. Only nature is the effective restorer, and it could do its job much better if left to itself. But this privilege is seldom granted. If spoiled nature bears the burden and ultimately fulfills the double duty to a large extent, and the patient lives, the doctor is the one who gets the credit. But if nature fails in its effort to expel the poison from the organism, and if the patient dies, it is said that this is due to the inscrutable provisions of Providence. If the patient had taken the necessary medicines in time to alleviate the recharged nature, and if he had used pure water wisely, he could have avoided the ingestion of deadly drugs. The use of water may be of little value if the patient does not feel the need to strictly monitor his feeding. 2MS 516.1

Many people live in violation of health laws, ignoring the relationship between their eating, drinking and work habits and health. They do not understand what their true condition is until nature protests against the abuse to which it is subjected, causing pain in the body. If only at that moment patients began to do well and if they used the simple resources that they have neglected: the use of water and the proper diet, nature would have just the help that it needs and that it should have had a long time before. If these measures are taken, the patient will usually recover without weakening. 2MS 516.2

When drugs are introduced into the body, it will appear for a time that they have a beneficial effect. A change may occur, but

the disease will not be cured. It will manifest itself in some other way. The efforts made by nature to expel the drug from the body, sometimes cause intense suffering to the patient. It may be that this makes the disease against which the drug was administered disappear, but only to reappear in a new form, such as skin disease, ulcers, joint pain, and sometimes in a more dangerous and deadly form. The liver, heart, and brain are often affected by drugs, and all these organs often fall ill, and the unfortunate victims, if they live, are disabled for life, wearily dragging a miserable existence. Oh, how high is the cost of poisonous drugs! Although they do not cost life itself, their cost is too high. Nature has been limited in all its endeavors. All machinery is decomposed, and in a future period of life, when these delicate organs that have been damaged must carry out a more important part together with the other functions of the machinery of nature, They will not be able to do their job promptly and effectively, so the entire system will suffer from that cause. These organs, which should have been in a healthy condition, are weakened, and the blood becomes impure. Nature goes on fighting and the patient suffers from various diseases, until there is a sudden interruption in his efforts, and death ensues. More people die from drug use than would have to die from disease if nature had been allowed to do its work. 2MS 516.3

Many lives have been sacrificed by doctors administering drugs for unknown diseases. They have no real knowledge of the exact

nature of the disease afflicting the patient. However, doctors are expected to know in a moment what to do, and unless they immediately act as if they fully understand the disease, they are regarded as incompetent physicians by their impatient friends and the sick. Therefore, in order to satisfy the wrong opinions of the sick and their friends, they must administer drugs, carry out experiments and carry out tests, to cure the patient of a disease of which they have no real knowledge. Nature is loaded with poisonous drugs that it cannot expel from the body. Doctors themselves are often convinced that they have used powerful drugs for a disease that did not exist, and death has been the result. 2MS 517.1

Doctors are worthy of censure, but they are not the only culprits. The sick themselves, if they were patients, if they were on a diet, if they suffered a little, and gave nature time to rebuild, they would recover sooner without using any medicine. Only nature has healing powers. Medicines have no power to heal, but will generally hinder the efforts of nature. After all, it is she who must do the work of restoration. The sick are in a hurry to heal and the friends of the sick are impatient. They want medicine, and if they don't experience that powerful influence on their bodies that their misconceptions lead them to think they should feel, they eagerly look for another doctor. That change often exacerbates the evil. And a system of healing begins again as dangerous as the first, and more fatal, because the two treatments do not agree, The water that is

administered to an insensitive building to put out the roaring fire, is denied to human beings to put out the fire that consumes their vital forces. 2MS 518.1

Multitudes of people remain in inexcusable ignorance about the principles that govern their bodies. They wonder why our humanity is so weak, and why some die prematurely. Isn't there a cause? Physicians who profess to understand the human organism prescribe for their patients, and even for their beloved children and their companions, slow-acting poisons to cut off disease or to cure mild ailments. By the way, they do not understand the damage that these things cause, since in that case they would not do it. The effects of poisons may not be immediately apparent, but these inevitably carry out their work in the organism, undermining the constitution and hindering nature in its endeavors. They try to correct an evil but produce a worse one that is often incurable. Those who are treated in this way are sick and constantly taking medication. And yet if you listen to their conversation, you will often hear them praising the drugs they have been using, and recommending them to others, because they claim to have benefited from their use. For those who reason from causes to effects, the ailments of which they continually complain and the general prostration of those who claim to have received benefits, would constitute sufficient evidence of the destructive health effects that these drugs possess. And yet many people are so blinded that they do not realize that all the drugs they have taken

have not cured them, but have made them worse. Handicapped by drugs abound in the world, but they are generally quarrelsome and irritable, always ill, lead a miserable existence, and seem to live to constantly test the patience of others. Poisonous drugs did not kill them because nature is reluctant to give up life. It is not willing to cease its efforts. However, these drug users are never healthy. 2MS 518.2

The endless variety of medicines on the market, the many advertisements for new drugs and mixtures, all of which are said to perform marvelous cures, kill hundreds for every one they benefit. Those who are sick have no patience. They are willing to take various medications, some of which are very powerful, even though they know nothing of the nature of these mixtures. All the remedies they take have the sole effect of making their recovery more difficult. However, they continue to take medication, and they continue to get worse until they die. Some wish they had medicine at all costs. In that case, let them ingest these harmful mixtures and various deadly poisons, at their own risk. Servants of God should not administer drugs that they know will harm the body, even if they temporarily relieve suffering. ¶¶ How to Live 3: 49-64. 2MS 519.1

The Evangelical Colporteur page 161

God's work is to grow as the end draws near ¶¶ As the end draws near, God's work is to grow to full strength, purity, and holiness. The workers are to be filled with love for God and with love for their fellow men. They

must hold principles of the strictest integrity. When the right key is struck, God will reveal himself as a God of mercy and love. The angels of heaven will approach the church members on Earth to help them in their need. Let us always remember that we are workers together with God. In this heavenly union we are to carry on the Lord's work with integrity, with song and with rejoicing. In every being the fire of holy zeal will be kindled. Group after group of people will abandon the dark banner of the adversary to come to the aid of the Lord, to collaborate with him against the mighty enemy.

Workers Must Get Profound Experience â€” God's workers must have profound experience. If they fully surrender to him, he will work mightily for them. He will implant the banner of truth over the strongholds hitherto held by Satan, and with cries of victory they will take possession of it. They bear the scars of battle, but receive the consoling message that the Lord will guide them in their advance, conquering and to conquer.

When the servants of God with consecrated zeal cooperate with the divine instruments, the state of things that now exists in the world will be changed, and soon the Earth will gladly receive her King. Then & # 34; the wise will shine like the brightness of the firmament; and those who teach the multitude righteousness, like the stars, in perpetual eternity. â€” The Review and Herald, September 17, 1903. CE 160.4 - CE 161.2

Advice on Diet Section 17 â€” Diet as a rational remedy

Medicinal agents of nature

450. It is important to become familiar with the benefit of following a special diet in case of illness. Everyone should understand what to do for themselves. â€” Manuscript 86, 1897. CRA 355.1

451. There are many ways to practice the art of healing; but there is only one that heaven approves. God's remedies are the simple agents of nature, which will not overload or weaken the organism by the force of their properties. Clean air and water, cleanliness and proper nutrition, purity in life and a firm trust in God are remedies for which thousands are dying; however, these remedies are going out of fashion because their skillful use requires work that people don't appreciate. Clean air, exercise, pure water and a clean and friendly environment are available to everyone at little cost; while drugs are costly, both in resources and in their effect on the organism. â€” Testimonial Jewels 2: 142 (1885). CRA 355.2

452. Clean air, sunshine, abstinence, rest, exercise, a suitable diet, water, and confidence in divine power are the true remedies. Everyone should know the agents that nature provides as remedies, and know how to apply them. It is of the utmost importance to be fully aware of the principles involved in treating the sick, and to receive practical instruction that enables one to make correct use of this knowledge. CRA 355.3

The use of natural remedies requires more

care and effort than many want to pay. The natural healing and reconstitution process is gradual and seems slow to the impatient. Giving up the harmful satisfaction of appetites imposes sacrifices. But in the end it will be seen that, if left unchecked, nature performs her work wisely, and those who persevere in obedience to her laws will find their reward in the health of body and spirit. â The Ministry of Healing, 89 (1905). CRA 356.1

453. Doctors often advise invalids to visit other countries, that they go to some source of mineral water, and that they cross the ocean to recover the health; when, in nine cases out of ten, if they ate temperately, and exercised healthy with a joyful spirit, they would regain health and save time and money. Exercise, and the free and abundant use of air and sunlight â blessings that heaven has bestowed on all of us â would in many cases give life and strength to the gaunt invalids. â Christian Temperance and Bible Hygiene, 160 (1890) .

What can be done with those vaccinated by ignorance and / or stubbornness and then repent?

The ignorant, we see the example in the repentant thief on the cross; and the stubborn with the thief who even knowing he was guilty did not repent but rather made fun of the Master on the cross of Calvary.

There are two types of repentance, those who repent like Judas and those who repent like Peter.

The one who repents like Judas because he realized that he betrayed the Son of God for convenience and feared the consequence of this heinous act, he despaired and hanged himself; He was only thinking not of the honor of God but of his own consequences. We see Peter who acknowledged his guilt and went to the Master, humiliated and totally repentant, recognizing that his own self-sufficiency led him to fall; so too, today, the repentant can go to the Master who is powerful to deliver from anything, including the vaccine. He who repents like Judas because he realized that he betrayed the Son of God for convenience and feared the consequence of this heinous act, despaired and hanged himself; He was only thinking not of the honor of God but of his own consequences. We see Peter who acknowledged his guilt and went to the Master, humiliated and totally repentant, recognizing that his own self-sufficiency led him to fall; so too, today, the repentant can go to the Master who is powerful to deliver from anything, including the vaccine. He who repents like Judas because he realized that he betrayed the Son of God for convenience and feared the consequence of this heinous act, despaired and hanged himself; He was only thinking not of the honor of God but of his own consequences. We see Peter who acknowledged his guilt and went to the Master, humiliated and totally repentant, recognizing that his own self-sufficiency led him to fall; so too, today, the repentant can go to the Master who is powerful to deliver from anything, including the vaccine.

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother V.):

Should we receive people in our retreats to instruct them or should we be quiet like the disciples waiting for the latter rain?

Answer:

Our work today is not just about being in the mountains, concentrating only on our characters and the preparation of the arks. These things we must do and the rest must not be left undone. In each case GOD will instruct HIS children when they must do some other work for HIM. We know that there is a lawsuit in progress and many are thrown out. Consequently, GOD must replace the vacant places with other people, even from the Gentiles. We have seen many cases when GOD had to bring people from among the pagans to be able to do HIS work that the church itself did not do. If THE LORD sends someone to instruct and guide us, we will gladly do so. May each of us have a personal relationship with Christ and may we hear HIS voice and walk with HIM. EW also warns about cases when brothers travel to do evangelistic works and that they have NOT been sent by GOD. She says that they will have to account for the time and resources wasted on these trips.

â€œI have been instructed to say that only by revelation from God should we receive people in our secluded places, otherwise we will be exposed to great afflictions that we were not destined to have in divine providence. It is time to meet God intimately and individually and speak if God

orders it and keep quiet if God orders it.

2 John 9-11

God is doing a work of early rain where He is sowing eternal principles free of prevarication and if we, out of sentimentality, open the door to someone who is retreating, it will be a hindrance to the sacred work that God is doing in our lives and we cannot sacrifice for any reason. this privilege of God to come into our lives and dine with us as a friend. The disciples made the mistake of arguing among themselves while Jesus was with them and they lost the privilege of asking them many questions, today we cannot make that mistake. "

--- % % % --- --- % % % --- --- % % % ---

Question (Brother I):

What has El Eterno let you know about the pandemic and the plan related to this?

Answer:

The only way to escape all this is by staying in the mountains. We must avoid all evil that we can avoid. & # 34; The just see danger and hides from before him. & # 34; But our duty as a church is to fight against the serpent and his plans, fervently praying to GOD that He intervene and cancel in His wisdom, if it is His will, the laws about the pandemic. GOD is waiting for the united prayers of HIS church. Let us remember that the New Testament says that it is pleasing to GOD when we pray for magistrates, legislators, governors etc. (1 Timothy 2: 1-3)

We should always pray for those who rule or make laws for this world, so that we can finish the work in peace. This is our duty, which has been very neglected.

â€œI have been let to know that this plan, forged in the depths of the evil laboratories with multiple trials on humanity from hundreds of years ago, has conceived an astonishing intimidation and manipulation in the human race, creating in the masses and even within the town that claims to follow in the footsteps of the Master an unexpected surprise of catastrophic situations. For several years, the Eternal has instructed His people to leave the cities and leave their dependency on them, but many still prevail in them and they do not realize the tsunami of pain, suffering and death that will come to them very soon. This unexpected situation has made many fall before a system totally forged in the mastermind of the enemy of God as the beginning of his great plan of extermination and crowd control, but especially to bring down the people who know God and who claim to follow him. This will not stop as many hope, the control will continue to increase, I have been allowed to know, and this only for Prince Emanuel. Quickly the people that still need to be located must do so because things even greater than what we have seen in recent months will be seen and we will only be protected under the wings of the Eternal following a thus says Jehovah "